

**"KA THUP KI JINGTNOH IA KA IMLANG SAHLANG"**

**Da I**

**Dr. M.P.R. LINGDOH**

**2000**









# "KA THUP KI JINGTHOH LA KA IMLANG SAHLANG"

**Da I**

**Dr. M. PRISTILLA R. LINGDOH**

*Copy Right - Author*

*First Edition - 2000.*

*No. of copies - 1000.*

**La Pymih da Ka KHASI BOOK STALL**

*Printed by SCORPIO PRINTERS*  
**MAWKHAR**



## Ka Jinglamphrang

Ngam ju poi pyrkhot ba ki jingkren bad jingthoh jong nga ha ki bynta kiba pher jong ka imlang ka sahlang, na kawei ka por sha kawei pat, kin kylla long bad mih ha ka dur jong ka kot. Ka jingsngewnguh jong nga nyngkong eh, ka long ia U Blei Trai Kynrad Nongbuh Nongthaw, U ba la lam lynti bad ai ka jingkoit ka jingkhiah, ka bor bad ka jingshemphang ba ngan lah ban leh ia kiei kiei baroh haduh kane ka khyllipmat. Ka jingsngewnguh ia ka ing, kiba ha ing ha sem baroh kiba long ki nongkyrshan kiba khlain tam ha ka khia ka shon, ka suk ka shitom bad kiba ju don ryngkat bad nga barabor.

I paralok jongnga, I kong Cerilla Khonglah I ba ju iai ong barabor ia nga, ban lum lang ia ki jingthoh bad pynmih noh da ka kot. Kumta nga la shu ai ha I ba in pynbeit pynryntih bad kumno ban pynrung ha ki lynnong kiba pher. I la leh ia kane ka kam tang hapdeng khyndiat sngi da ka jingtbit ka jong I. Ka jingsngewnguh kaba kyrpang jongnga ka leit sha I. I Bah K.D. Ramsiej. I para ba iatrei lang bad nga bad I Bah David Mukhim ki la ialeh shitom ban ia kren bad I Bah S.S. Majaw, halor kumno yn sdang ban pynmih ia kane ka kot. Baroh laingut ki la ia kynduh ia nga, bad hangta ngi la rai ban pynmih ia ki jingkren bad ki jingthoh ha ka dur jong ka kot. Ki la ia pynbeit bad I Bah Evan Singh Majaw jong ka Khasi Book Stall, ka jingsngewnguh jongnga ia I Bah Evan Singh Majaw namar khlem ka

jingiarap jong I, ka kot kan nym mih satia Shuh shuh I  
Bah K.D. Ramsiej I la iarap ban pule 'proof'. Ka  
jingsngewnguh khamtam eh ia I Bah S.S. Majaw, na ka  
bynta ka por ba I pynlut, ban peit bniah ia ki 'proof', ka  
jingpynbit pynbiang ban pynmih ia ka kot. Haba nga la ia  
kynduh ia I, nga la long ba dang long ne em ban ai shuh  
ki jingthoh ki dang don sa katto karne. Hynrei kum I brier  
I ba tip ia ka kam, I la ong ba kein shuwa ha kane ka  
sien yn sa peit pat hadien. Kumta, ka kot ka la mih hi  
lyngba ka jingiarap jong kine ki paralok, Shihajar nguh ia  
ki baroh. Khatduh eh, ka jingsngewnguh jong nga ka leit  
sha baroh kito ki nongiarap lem ia nga wat ha I bynta barit  
eh ruh. Marwei hi ngan nym lah ban leh eiei ruh. To U  
Blei un kyrkhu kyrdoh ia phi baroh ba phin ioh ka jingkoit  
ka jingkhiah, ka suk ka sain ha shilynter ka jingim jongphi.

Khublei

**Tarik Shillong**  
**22, Nailur, 2000**

**M.P.R. Lyngdoh**

# KA JINGKDEW

	Page
Ka Jinglamphrang	1
Ka Jingkynthoh	6

## I

### Ki Kynthei

1. Ki Hok jong ki kynthei kum ka Riti Synshar	11
2. Ka Jingioh Kyrdan jong ki ha ka imlang sahlang	17
3. Ki Kynthei bad ki bynta ba kham paw ha ka imlang sahlang	23
4. Ka Jingaibor ia ki Kynthei ka donkam eh ha ki por mynta	27
5. Ka Jingshim jaid na ka Kmie bad ka kam sain hima ki kynthei	31

## II

### Ka Kolshor Khasi

6. Ka longing longsem Ki Khasi ha ka jingiadei bad ka kamai kajih	43
7. Ka Kyrdan (main) U Rangbah Khasi ha ka imlang-sahlang	51
8. Ka kalendar Khasi	58
9. Ka Rong Ka taw Ka shad ka Kmen U Khasi	68
10. U Khasi bad Ka put Ka tem Ka Rwai ka Siaw	77

### III

#### **Ka Imlang - Sahlang.**

- |  |    |
|--|----|
| 11. Ki jingsniew ha ka imlang - sahleng                  | 81 |
| 12. Ki Seng bhalang ha kaba kyntiew ia ka imlang-sahlang | 90 |

### IV

#### **Ka Jingnang Jingstad bad Ka Thoh Ka Pule.**

- |   |    |
|---|----|
| 13. Ka jingiaid shaphrang jong ka Adult Education ne ka jingai jinghikai ia kiba la san ha Meghalaya (1978 - 1991). | 93 |
| 14. Ki Samla bad ka jingnang jingstad   | 99 |

### V

#### **Ka Niam Kristan bad ka Jingnoh Synniang.**

- |   |     |
|---|-----|
| 15. Ki Ing ki Sem Kristan bad ki Jingdwai   | 105 |
| 16. U Synniang Ka Balang Katholik ha ka thoh ka pule ha Ri Lum Khasi Jaintia          | 111 |
| 17. U Synniang Riewniam Ka balang Katholik ha kaba pynphriang ia ka thoh ka tar Khasi | 127 |
| 18. U Rev. Fr. Elias kum u Nongthoh kot Khasi   | 133 |

### VI

#### **Ki Kamram Ban lada lalade.**

- |  |     |
|--|-----|
| 19. Ka Jingkynshew kyndiap kan pyllait ia ngi na bun ki jingeh | 140 |
| 20. Ki Hok ki nongthied nongpet                                | 144 |

21. Pyllait im ia ka pyrthei jong ngi pyllait im ia ka  
Shillong 150

## VII

### Ka Ktien Khasi bad ka Sahitya Akademi.

22. Ka Sahitya Akademi 159  
23. Ka Ktien Khasi bad ka Sahitya Akademi 162

## VIII

### Ka India bad ka Roi ka Par

24. Ka Jingiatylli jong ka Ri India bad ka Riti Synshar  
(constitution) 167  
25. Ka Jingmut jong ka Republic Day 172  
26. Ka Ri India ba laitluid kat kum ka jingiohi u  
Gandhi 177  
27. Ki rukom pyrkhat jong u Gandhi bad ka jingiadei ha  
ki por mynta 181  
28. La kha bha sngi hapteng ka jingbit ka jingbiang  
hynrei ka im ha ka jingialeh 185  
29. Ka por jong ka Indira Gandhi ka long ka por jong ka  
jingkhlain bad iaiaid shaphrang jong ka Ri 192  
30. Ka Commonwealth bad ka bynta jong ka ha kaba  
wanrah bad pynneh ia ka jingsuk ha ka pyrthei 198  
31. Pynphriang ia ka jingsuk bad jingialong paralok han  
pynkhlain ia ka Ri bad kiar na ka jinglehbor ne  
thombor 202  
32. Ka jingsuk ka long kaba donkam eh na ka bynta ka  
jingroi ka jingpar 207





## KA JINGKYNTHOH

Lehse, nga long kaba donbok ban ia kynduh paralok bad ioh ban pule ia kiba bun ki jingthoh ha ka ktien Phareng bad Khasi: jong I Dr. M. Pristilla R. Lyngdoh I ba ngi ju khot ietd I kong Pris. Kine ki jingthoh ki dei kiba mih na ka jingiashimbynta jong I ha ki rynsan ia phylliew jingmutlang bad ki jingkren kum ki seng samla pule bad kiwei kiwei ki seng bhalang, ka la pynlong ki seng iitbniah, ki jingthoh ha ki kot ba la pynmih kyrpang ban rakhe kynmaw burom ia ka lyngkhuh snem jong ki seng bapher bapher kumjuh ruh ki jingkren halor ki phang bapher lyngba ka All India Radio, Shillong . Ka dei ka jingshisha ba bun napdeng jong ngi, ngim tip ia ka jingtrei ba jar jar jong I, wat, hapdeng ka jingbunkam kum ka longkmie, ka nonghikai, nongpyniaid bad khmih ia ka kolej (principal), nongkit kam shnong, nongtrei ba shitrhem ki seng longkmie, ki seng iitbniah, dkhot ki komiti bapher jong ka sorkar bad nongmihkhmat Ka sahitya Akademi (1998 - 2003) na Meghalaya. U Bah Donbok T. Laloo (1982) ,ha ka kot, Ka sajor (Raid Nonglyndoh), U ong, "..... tang kawei ka lynti jong ka jingjop ban shakri ia la ka jaidbynriew, ka lynti jong ka jingtrei shitom bad ka jingiaineh ..." Namarkata, kam long kaba bakla ban ong, ba ki jingnoh synniang jong I ha ka imlang - sahleng lyngba ki jingthoh bad ka jingiashimbynta ha ki liang bapher - bapher ki sakhi ia kitei ki symboh pyrkhat ba la pashat ha ngi da I Bah Donbok.

Haba la ong pat ia nga ban ai ka jingkynthoh halor kine ki jingthoh ha kane ka thup, nga da sngew jngan hi tiaw, namar ban ai ka jingkynthoh halor ka jingthoh jong I la donkam hi da ki briew kiba ia ryngkat ka rynieng ka rymot ha ka bor pyrkhat bad shemphang kum ma I. Hynrei da kaba burom ia I kum ka paralok ba la ithuh ithaw la .

kham bun snem mynta, khamtam khlem da sngew khoh nioh. Nga la ioh lad ban iashimbynta ha ka jingiaphylliew jingmut halor ki phang, Ki Jingthoh Ki Kynthei Shatei Lammihngi (Seminar on Women Writings in North East), ba la pynlong da ka Regional Centre jong ka Central Institute of English and Foreign Languages, Shillong ha ka 11 tarik March, 1999 ban rakhe ia ka jingdap 25 snem jong ka Centre, lyngba ka jingthoh ba nga la pynkhreh halor ki kam bad jingnohsynnniang I Dr. M. Pristilla R. Lyngdoh kum ka nongthoh (Dr. M. Pristilla. R. Lyngdoh; Her works and Contributions as a Woman Writer) kaba la ktik bad ki jingthoh jong I ha ka dur jong ka kot na ka bynta ka jingmyntoi jong ki nongpule bad ka imlang sahleng baroh kawei.

Ki jingthoh ba la lum ha kane ka kot, kumba la pynpaw ha shuwa, ki long halor ki phang bapher bapher kiba kynthup ia ki mat ba kongsan:

1. Ki Kynthei
2. U Khasi bad ka kolshor.
3. Ka imlang ka sahleng.
4. Ka jingnang jingstad bad ka thoh ka pule.
5. Ka Niam Kristan bad ka jingnohsynnniang.
6. Ki kamram ban iada ialade.
7. Ka ktien Khasi bad ka sahitya Akademi.
8. Ka India bad ka Roi ka Par.

Kum ka briew kaba la pyntbit ia lade ha ka jingpule ia ka subjek ha ka History, I la pynpaw ia la ka jingshemphang haba I kren halor ka phang kaba iadei *Ka Ri India bad ka Roi ka par* ha ki khyndai tylli ki lynnong bad pynshai ia ka jingioh laitluid ka Ri India lyngba ka jingiakhieh ba khlem ia umsnam bad kumjuh ruh halor ka Riti Synshar (constitution) ban iada ia ki nongshongshnong ba kynthup ia ki jaitbynriew bapher bapher na kawei ka por sha kawei pat. ka lynnong halor Ka Jingmut Ka

Republic Day, ka dei da shisha ka jingpynshai paidbah ia ka jingthmu ka sorkar India ha kaba rakhe pyndonburom ia ka sngi 26 tarik January ba ki paidbah nongshongshnong kin nym shah lam bakla ha ki rongphong jong ka jingialeh tamasa ne kiwei pat ki bor. Shuh shuh, ka lynga ka pisa jong I na ka jingiohi ia ka jingmih ki jingiakhieh ba har rukom ha ri India khamtam ha kine ki thain shatei lam mihngi bad jylla jong ngi ba la wanrah ia ka jingbym don shuh ka jingshong suk shong sain ha ka imlang - sahlang, ka paw ha ki jingthoh ba iadei bad ki rukom pyrkhath jong U Gandhi, U kpa jong ka jaidbynriew, ka jingialeh Ka Indira Gandhi ban wanrah ia ka suk ka sain, ka bynta jong ka Commonwealth kaba la pynlong ia ka nongthoh ban wer ban khot ia ngi iwei pa iwei kum ki dkhot ka ing ka sem, ka imlang-sahlang ban ia treilang ban pynphriang ia ka jingshongsuk shongsain lyngba ki kam bad ki nuksa ba bha jong ngi kum ki nongshong shnong khlem da kdew kti iano iano hynrei ban wanrah ia ka roi ka par hapoh ka imlang sahlang ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew baroh kawei.

Ha kaba iadei bad *U Khasi bad ka Kolshor* kum ka nongthoh bad nongiitbniah (Research Scholar), ngi iohi ba ki jingkren bad jingthoh jong I, ki long kiba da paw shynna lyngba ka jingkylli pyrthew na kiba nang kiba tip, kiba la san bad ka jingtrei shitom ban iitbniah bad pynshong nongrim na ki jingthoh jingtar kiba la pynmih da ki riewshemphang na kawei ka por sha kawei pat. Ka jingsngewkhia ha kane ka juk jingkylla ka shat ha ka jingthoh ba I la kren halor Ka jingsniew ha ka imlang sahlang ha Nongrim Hills ba la pynbeit da ka Seng Kynthei Nongrim Hills ha ka snem 1993 bad ban jur halor ka jingiatrei lang ki seng longkmie bad ka bynta ki sengbhalang ha kaba rat dyngkhong ia ki jingsniew ha ka imlang sahlang.

Kawei pat ka jinglong ba itynnad ha I, ka jinglah ban pyniadei bad ki rta bapher bapher ha kaba ym don baduk ne ba riewspah, ba rit ba khraw ha ka jingiadei kam ne

paralok bad I Dei na kane ka daw ba ki samla lnygba ki sengbiyalang jong ki, ki sngewshlan bad jan ban khot ia I sha ki jingiaphylliew jingmüt ba iadei bad ka jingkyntiew ia ka imlang - sahlang. Kumjuh ruh I long I ba kloï ban ai iaki jingthoh haba ki donkam ban pynmih ha ki kot sah jingkynmaw (souvenir) ia ka jingrakhe lyngkhuh snem jong ki. Ha ka jingiakynduh jong I bad ki samla, ka jingkren jong I kum ka nongshah khot kyrpang halor *Ka kyrdan (main) U Rangbah Khasi ha ka imlang-sahlang*, ba la wer sngewbha da ka Seng Samla Nongrim Hills ha ka snem 1989, ka long ka jingpynshai ia ki samla halor ka rukom shimjait ki khasi na ka kmie bad kyrdan u rangbah ha ing ha sem, kum u kpa, u kni, bad u hymmen u para kat kum ka jingpyndonkam hok jong u ia la ka bor bad ka kyrdan ka burom ba u don. Ka lynnong kaba 17, *Ki Samla bad ka jingnang Jingstad*, kaba .la ai ha ka Seng samla Laitumkhrah bad ka Seng ki Samla pule, Khasi Student Union (KSU), ka sakhi ia kine hi kiba I la batai shai kumno ban pynkhreh ia ka lawei jong ki ha ki jingpule, ha ki kam ki jam ba ki jied ban shimti hadien habud.

La kha ia I na ka ing ka sem ba la pdiang ia ka niam Kristan naduh ki kmierad bad pyniasoh ialade bad ka Balang Katholik. Kumba la ong, kum ka longkmie, nongthoh bad nongitbniah, I lum I lang ia ka jingtip bad jingthoh, ki kot ki sla, I sngap bad ia kren ia khana ban ioh jingshai bad sngewthuh kham'bniah kaba halor ka niam Kristan bad ka jingnoh synniang kumba la paw ha ki jingthoh jong I ha kane ka kot.

Ka jingiashimbynta jong I ha ki liang bapher, ka plie ki lad ki lynti ban iar ka jingnang ka jingtip bad sam lem ia ki lnygba ki jingthoh kiba ia dei bad *Ki Kamram ban Iada Ialade*, ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot, ha ka siew ka tda, ka thied ka pet bad ka jingiadei bad ka jingieit bad burom ia ka spah bah ba ka mariang ka ai ia ngi ki khun bynriew ban iada na ka pang ka shitom bad ka jingduk jingkyrduh.

Te. kum ka nongthoh. I la pynnoh la u synniang u bynhei ban kren halor ki hok. ka kyrdan, ka jingtbrit jong ki kynthlei Khasi ha ki liang bapher bapher, ka jingiashim bynta jong ki kynthei ha ka jaidbynriew Khasi ha kaba ki kynthei ki long kiba laitluid ym kiba 'lait-lain'. Ka jingthoh jong I halor *Ka Jingshimjaid na ka kmie bad kam sain hima sima* - Ki kynthei ha ki kam sain hima sima, ka pynpaw ia ka jingngeit bad jingshaniah jong I ia ka jingleh jong ki kynthei kiba tbit ban iashimbynta ha ki kam sain pyrthei [politics] kum ki nongmihkhmat sha ki dorbar thaw - ain jong ka jylla bad Ri India kat kum ka jingdawa ka por.

Na ka jingiakynduh kam jong nga bad I, nga shem ba I long I briew, I ba kitkhia ia kano kano ka kam ba I la shimti. Ha ka jingshah jied jong i kum iwei na ki nongmihkhmat sha ka Sahitya Akademi, Ka tnat trei kam ba heh duh jong ka sorkar India ba iadei bad ka jingkyntiew ia ki jaid ktien bapher bapher ha ka, Ri, I la pynpaw ia ka jingangnud jong I ban lah ban iasaid ban pynioh ia ka jingithuh ia ka ktien Khasi kum ka ktien thoh da ka Sahitya Akademi bad kat kum ka Eight Schedule to the Constitution of India ha kaba I la kren ha ki jingialang jong ka Akademi ha Delhi, Ka Press Conference ba la khot da ka Lympung Ki Seng Kynthei ha Shillong ha ka 21 tarik April, 1998 bad ki jingthoh ba la pynmih ha ki kot khubor phareng bad khasi ba la pynrung ha ka lynnong ba 31 bad 32 jong kane ka kot.

Ha kaba kut ngam sngew artatien shuh ban ong ba kine ki la nang pynriewspah shuh shuh ia ka lyngkha jong ka thoh ka tar ha ka ktien khasi, bad nga kitbok kit rwiang ruh ia I ba in nang kiew irat ha baroh ki kam ki jam jong I.

Khublei Shibun.  
Cerilla Khonglah  
Nongrim Hills, Shillong.  
3/4/ '99

# I

## KI KYNTHEI

### 1. Ki hok jong ki kynthei kat kum ka Riti synshar (constitution)

Ka Ri India jongngi, ka long kaba heh bad kaba iar shibun eh, ka don 1000 million ki briew kiba don ha ki jaidbynriew bapher bapher, kiba don la ki jong ki riti ki dustur, ki rukom im, ki niam ki rukom, ki ktien ki thylliej, ki riam ki beit bad kumta ter ter. Hynrei wat hapdeng ki jingiapher kiba bun, ka don ka jingiatylli, ne ha ka ktien phareng ki ong "unity in diversity".

Ki jaidbynriew bapher ha Ri India, ki don ha la ki thain ki thain lane ki jylla, kiba long kum ki syntiew ba bunjaid kiba, ha la ki jong ki jong ki jingitynnad jong ki, ki pynitynnad bad pynphuh pynphieng pat ia ka Ri India ba khraw jong ngi.

Ngin phai khyndiat sha ka jaidbynriew Hynniew Trep. Ngi long ka jaidbynriew kaba kyrpang, bad ngi don hapoh ka Ri India. Ka jinglong ba kyrpang eh jongngi ka long ka khein kur khein kha bad ka jingshim jaid na ka kmie, bad ngi bud ia kata kaba ki ong ka "matrilineal system" ym dei ka "matriarchal". Wat la ngi shim jaid na ka kmie, hynrei ka jaidbynriew ka don ka jingniewkor bad jingkhein kor ia u kpa bad ki nongkha, kata ka long, ki meikha niakha, pakhyannah, pasan. Ka jaid bynriew Hynniew Trep ka long kaba tipbriew tiplei, bad ka pynshongdor ia baroh, bad shynrang bad kynthei, ka don la ki jong ki ain ha kaba iadei bad ka hiar pateng, ka shongkha shongman bad kiwei kiwei de ki bynta. U rangbah David Roy, ha kawei na ki jingthoh jong u, u

pashat ia kine ki symboh pyrkhat ha ka jingiadei bad ka jaidbynriew :—

"Siang sla ka kynthei

Knia te u rangbah

Sneng kraw ka kynthei

Bishar khadar u rangbah

Sumar iing sumar sem ka kynthei

Bah ryntieh bah sum u rangbah"

To, mynta ngin ia phai bad shim kyllum, ia ki hok jong ki kynthei ha Ri India baroh kawei, kat kum ka Constitution ne riti synshar jong ka Ri.. Ha ka por ba ka Ri India ka ialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid na ka jingsynshar ki phareng. Katto katne ki riw khraw pyrkhat ki la mih ban pynlaitluid ia ki kynthei, na ki jingngeit bieit bad na ki rukom dustur kiba sniew. Kine ki long u Mahatma Gandhi, u Jawaharlal Nehru, u Raja Ram Mohan Roy, u Rabindranath Tagore , u Dada Bhai Naoroji bad kiwei kiwei de. Dei u Mahatma Gandhi, u kpa jong ka jaidbynriew, u ba la don ka jingsngewthuh, ba ka India kan nym lah satia ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid, lada shiteng na ki nong shong shnong, kim tip ia kaei kaba ki ialeh. Kumta, ka sur jong u ka la par sha ka Ri baroh kawei, bad sha ki nongrit nongkyndong, bad ki kynthei ki la iamih, ban shim bynta ha ka jingialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid. U Nehru u ong, ba haba ki rangbah ki don ha patok, dei ki kynthei kiba shim bynta ha ka jingialeh laitluid, bad kane ka la pynkyndit shibun, ym tang ia ka Sorkar Phareng, hynrei ia ki shynrang baroh.

Ka Sorkar Phareng ka la ai ka jinglaitluid ia ka Ri India ha ka 15 tarik u Nailar 1947. La pdiang ia ka Constitution ne riti synshar da ka ri baroh kawei ha ka 26th tarik kyllalyngkot. 1950. Ia kane ka sngi la rakhe

pyndonburom kum ka Republic Day, bad ka Ri India, ka la kylla long ka Ri Synshar paidbah kaba heh tam ha ka pyrthei.

Ka Constituent Assembly ka la shna ne thaw ia ka Constitution jong ka Ri India. Don ki Komiti bapher bapher jong ka Constituent Assembly kum ka Union Constitution Committee, ka Union Powers Committee, Committee on Fundamental Rights. Hadien ka jingiatainia halor ki report jong kine ki Committee bapher bapher, ka Constituent Assembly ka sa thung ia ka Drafting Committee ha ka 29th Nailar 1947. U Chairman jong ka Drafting Committee u dei u Dr. B. R. Ambedkar. La pynmih ia ka "Draft Constitution of India" ha u bnai Rymphang 1948. Ka Constituent Assembly ka la shong ha u Naiwieng 1948, ban peit bniah bad iatai nia bin pa bin ia ka Draft Constitution. Hadien bun ki jingiashong bad jingiatainia, ka constituent Assembly ka la shong khatduh, ha ka 14 tarik u Naiwieng, na ka bynta ka Third Reading, bad kala kut ha ka 26 tarik Naiwieng 1949. Dei ha kane ka sngi, ba la ioh ia ka jingsoi jong u President ka Assembly bad la "Pdian" (passed) ia ka.

Don katto katne ki ain ne kyndon, ba la pyntrei kam noh, naduh ka 26 tarik Naiwieng 1949. Hynrei baroh kawei ka Constitution ka sdang trei kam naduh ka 26 tarik u Kyllalyngkot 1950, bad ia kane ka tarik, la kdew ha ka Constitution jong ka Ri India kum ka "Date of its Commencement," ka sngi kaba sdang.

Ki nongthaw ne nongshna jong ka Constitution, ki long ki briew kiba stad, kiba shemphang bad kiba iohi jngai. Ki shem ba, ka jingiaryngkat kyrdan jong ki kynthai bad shynrang ha ka Ri, ka long kaba donkam shibun, na ka bynta ka jingroi jingpar bad jingiaid shaphrang jong ka Ri. U Dr. Ambedkar, u kwah eh ban pynkiew ia ka kyrdan



jong ki kynthei. U kwah ban don ka jingyaryngkat kyrdan, ym tang ha ka liang ka imlang sahleng hapdeng u wei u briew bad u wei pat, hynrei ka jingyaryngkat kyrdan, bad ka burom hapdeng ki shynrang bad ki kynthei. U ju iai kren shaphang ki kynthei bad ki jingeh jong ki ha bun ki khep, wat haduh kum u Chairman jong ka Drafting Committee jong ka Constitution.

Ka Constitution jong ka Ri India, ka la mih na ka jingwad bniah bad ki jingiatainia ba janai jong ki nongmihkhmat ba shemphang jong ki paidbah, kiba kwah ban pynbit pynbiang ia ka rukom synshar khadar. Kumta ka Constitution ka dei ka jong u paidbah, lyngba ki nongmihkhmat bastad jong ki, ha ka Constituent Assembly bad ka long ka Constitution kaba jrong shibun.

Ki nongthaw ne nongshna ia ka Constitution ki la buh katto katne ki Articles ha ka part III, IV bad part IV - A jong ka Constitution jong ka Ri India. Ha ka part III jong ka Fundamental Rights, Ka Article 14 jong ka Constitution, ka ai ka kyrdan ba iaryngkat ha man la u nongshong shnong ha khmat ka ain, ne, ka jingiada hapoh ka ain ha Ri India, kaba ki ong ha ka ktien phareng, "equality before law". Ka Article 15 (1) ka ong, ba, yn nym don satia ka jingpyniapher ha ki niam, ki jaidbynriew, ka jinglong kynthei ne shynrang, ka jaka ba kha, ka ain ka long ia baroh. Kane ka Article ka ai ia ka kyrdan ba iaryngkat ha ka imlang sahleng bad ka ioh ka kot, bad ban iada ia ki hok ki nongshongshnong. Ka bynta jong ka Article 15 (3) ka ong, ba ym don ei ei ha kane ka Article, ka ban pynwit ia ka jylla (state) ban shna kino kino ki ain ba kyrpang na ka bynta ki kynthei bad khynnah. Ka Article 16 ka ai ia ka kyrdan ba iaryngkat, ha ka liang ka kam, khlem jingpyniapher ha ka liang ka niam, jinglong jaidbynriew, kynthei ne shynrang bad jaka ba kha.

Kumta kine ki Articles kiba 14,15 bad 16 jong ka Fundamental Rights ki long kiba kordor, ha kaba ki nongthaw ia ka Constitution ki la ai ka kyrdan ba iaryngkat ha khmat ka ain, bad ka jingiada da ka ain. Ki ai ruh ia ka jingiaryngkat kyrdan ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot, ka kam ka jam, ha baroh ki nongshong shnong jong ka ri India, khlem don ka jingiapher hapdeng ki jinglong jaidbynriew, ka niam ka rukom, kynthei ne shynrang bad ka jaka ba kha.

Ha ka part IV jong ka "Directive Principles of state policy", ki don ki kyndon ne ain kiba bthah ia ka jylla (state) ban shim katto katne ki lad ha kaba iadei bad ki kynthei, ka imlang sahlang bad ka ioh ka kot. Ka Article 39 (a) ka ong ba baroh ki nongshongshnong, kynthei bad shynrang kumjuh, ki don ka hok ban trei ban ktah ban im. Ka Article 39 (d) ka ong, ba dei ka bynta ka juh ka kam ia baroh kynthei bad shynrang. la ka part IV - A jong ka Fundamental Duties la pynrung da ka Constitution (Forty Second Amendment) Act. 1976, kaba ong ba, ka dei ka kamram jong u wei pa uwei u nongshongshnong, nalog kiwei pat, ban kyntait ne iehnoh ia kino kino ki jingleh, ba pynpoh dor ia ka burom ka ijot jong ki kynthei. Kine ki Directive Principles ki long ki tynrai ba donkam ha ka synshar khadar jong ka Ri.

Mynta, to ngin ia phai dien biang khyndiat ha ka por ba synshar ki phareng. Kat kum ka Government of India Act 1935 la don ka jingbuh kyrpang katto katne ki seat ia ki kynthei. Ha kata ka por, ha Khasi bad Jaintia Hills, don lai tylli ki Constituency.

- (1) Ka Shillong Constituency
- (2) Ka Jowai Constituency
- (3) Ka Shillong (women) Constituency.

Kiba don hok long candidate na ka Shillong (Women)

Constituency dei tang ki kynthei, bad ki nongthep vote ruh dei tang ki kynthei.

Kumta, u wei nongmihkhmat sha ka Assam Legislative Assembly la phah na ka Shillong Constituency, bad la jied ruh ia ka Shillong ban long ka "Women Constituency." Kum ban shu pynkymmaw, ha ka snem 1937, I Kong Mavis Dunn Lyngdoh I la jop na kane ka Shillong Women Constituency bad ha ka snem 1946, I kong Bonnily Khongmen, I la jop na kajuha ka seat.

Ha kaba iadei bad kane ka jingbuh kyrpang ia ki kynthei da ka Sorkar Phareng, ngi shem ba ki kynthei ha Ri India ki ia pyrshah jur, kat kum ba paw da ka jingkren jong ka Mrs. Renuka Roy ha ka Constitutional Assembly Debates. (Vol. I, II, III, IV p 668 - 669). Ka ong ba ki kynthei ki pyrshah jur ia kane ka jingbuh kyrpang ia ki, hynrei wat hapdeng ki jingpyrshah kiba jur, la wanrah ia ka, da ka Government of India Act 1935. Ka kyrshan ia ka 'clause' ha ka jingiatai nia jong ka Constituent Assembly, kaba weng noh ia kane ka jingbuh kyrpang: Ka kwah ba ki kynthei kin ioh ia kiei kiei da ka jinglah bad jingtbit jong ki, ym da ka jingbuh kyrpang. Ka jingbuh kyrpang ka long kaba khang lad khang lynti ia ki ban kiew bad ka long ka jingibein ia ka jingstad bad jingtbit jong ki kynthei.

Ha ka ban pynkut, la sngewdei ban buh khyndiat ki symboh pyrkhath. Ha ki Ri bapher jong ka pyrthei bad ha Ri India jong ngi ruh, ki don ki riti synshar kiba la shna ban ai ia ka jinglailuid ki kynthei na kino kino ki jingteh jingkhum. hynrei, kim lah satia, ban pynlait na ki kynjri jong ki dustur ki riti ba hiar pateng bun bun snem, ha ki jaidbynriew bapher bapher jong ka pyrthei. Ngi dang iohsngew hi kylleng ka pyrthei ia ki jingshah ban bein ki kynthei ha bun ki liang bad ki rukom. Ngi iohsngew kylleng ka pyrthei bad ha Ri India jongngi ruh ba ki kynthei ki ia

khiih ban ioh ki juh ki hok kum ki shynrang. ha ka liang ka kam ka jam bad ka ioh ka kot. Ha Ri India jongngi ruh, ki kynthei ki la ialeh lyngba ki seng kynthei ba pher ban ioh ia ki hok, ban pyrshah ia ki jingshah lehbein ki kynthei ha bun rukom, kum ki dowry, ka jingpyni khlem akor ia ki kynthei ha ki film bad advertisements, bad sa kiwei kiwei de ki jingeh, kum ha ka liang ka kam ka jam. Haduh mynta dang don ki kam kiba dang don jingsngew ba dei tang jong ki shynrang, kum ha ka liang ka sain pyrthei, Science and Technology, kam ain, kam pulit bad kiwei de. Ki kynthei kiba bat ia ka spah ka phew bad ka jingdon jingem, bad, kiba bat ia ki kam bapher bapher ki dang duna shibun eh. Khamtam eh ha ki nongkyndong, dang bun ki kynthei ki bym pat nang thoh nangpule bad ki bym pat tip ei ei ia kita ki hok kiba ka Riti synshar ka ai. Dang shen ha kawei na ki jingthoh, kawei ka stad ain ka la ong, ba ka long kaei kaei kaba eh ban pyrkhath, haba ka Ri jongngi ka la nang sngewthuh ban ai ia ka kyrdan kaba iadei dor, ki hok, bad ban iada ia ki kynthei nong India kat kum ki hok, jong ka riti synshar, hynrei dang bun ki jingban bein ia ki kynthei ha ka imlang sahlang. Ki Dowry, ki jingthang im jong ki kynthei bad kiwei kiwei de, ki ang bun ha ka Ri kaba stad kum ka India, kaba ki brieve ha kiwei pat ki bynta jong ka pyrthei ki kyndit ia kine ki jingshah ban bein. Ngi la ioh ia ki hok kat kum ka riti synshar, hynrei ka jingkylli ka long la, ki lah ne em ban iada ia ki kynthei na ki riti dustur ba hiar pateng?

## 2. Ka jingioh kyrdan jong ki ha ka imlang sah lang

Ki kynthei ki don ka bynta kaba khraw tam, ha kaba sain dur ia ka iing ka sem, ka shnong ka thaw, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Kano kano ka Ri, ne jaidbynriew ha ka pyrthei, kan ym lah satia ban iaid ne kiew shaphrang, lada ki kynthei ki sah dien. bad kim ioh. lane ym at ha ki ia

ka kyrdan kaba biang, la ha ka imlang sahleng, ka ioh ka kot, ne ha kiwei kiwei de ki kam.

La jan marshiteng na ki nongshong shnong jong ka pyrthei, ki dei ki kynthei, bad ha Ri India jong ngi ruh ka long kumjuh. Hynrei haba ngi phai sha ki kynthei shityllup ka pyrthei, kim pat ioh satia ia ki hok, bad ka kyrdan kaba biang ba ki dei ban ioh. Dang don bun ki jingud bad jingiakhieh jong ki kynthei ha kylleng ka pyrthei, ban ioh ia ki hok kum ki shynrang. Ngi shem ruh, ba ki kynthei kiba bat ia ki kam bapher bapher ki dang duna shibun eh, kumjuh ruh kiba pule ha ki tnat bapher, bad kiba bat ia ka spah ka phew bad ki jingdon jingem. Haduh mynta dang don ki kam kiba dang don ka jingsngew ba ki dei tang jong ki shynrang, kum ha ka liang sainpyrthei, Science bad Technology, ki kam ain, ki kam shipai, pulit bad kiwei kiwei de. Ka jingdon ne jingrung jong ki kynthei, ha kine ki jaid kam ka dang duna shibun eh. Ha ka liang ka jingnang jingstad bad ka thoh ka pule, ki kynthei ki dang duna bha, khamtam eh ha ki nongkyndong. Khamtam ha ki nongkyndong jong ka jylla jongngi, ka jingnang ban thoh ban pule, ka dang duna shibun eh. Dang don ka jingsngew, ba ia ki kynthei ym dei ban phah skul, lane ki kmie ki kpa kim kwah ban phah ia ki khun kynthei, ha ki skul ne kolej kiba don lang bad ki shynrang. Ki kynthei kiba pule ha kiwei kiwei pat ki jaid jingpule ki duna, lait noh tang kito kiba iadei bad ki kam hikai, kam Doctor, nos bad jingpule ban rung ha ki kam ophis.

Wat la ha ki Ri bapher jong ka pyrthei bad ha Ri India, ki don ki riti synshar kiba la shna, ban ai ia ka jinglaitluid ha ki kynthei, na kino kino ki jingteh jingkhum, hynrei kim lah satia, ban pynlait na ki kynjri jong ki dustur ki riti ba hiar pateng, bun bun snem, ha ki jaidbynriew bapher bapher jong ka pyrthei. Ngi dang iohsngew ia ki jingshah ban bein ki kynthei ha bun ki liang bad ki rukom.

Ha Ri India jongngi, ki kynthei ki la ialeh lyngba ki seng kynthei bapher bapher ban ioh ia ki hok, ban pyrshah ia ki jingshah ban bein ki kynthei ha bun rukom, kum ki dowry, ka jingpyni khlem akor ia ki kynthei ha ki film bad advertisements, bad sa kiwei kiwei de ki jingeh, kum, ha ka liang ka kam ka jam.

Katba ki kynthei ha ka pyrthei, bad ka Ri India jongngi ki dang iakhii ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid, ki kynthei Hynniew Trep ki la ioh lypa. Ki kynthei jong ka dong shatei lam mihngi, kim da shem eh ki jingeh kum ha kiwei kiwei pat ki bynta ka Ri India bad ka pyrthei. Khamtam ki kynthei Hynniew Trep ki ioh ia ka jinglailuid ba pura, la ha iing ne shabar, kat shaba ki iaid ki ieng, ki trei ki ktah, ki leh da ka jingheh mynsiem bad jingshlur, khlem don kano kano ka jingrit mynsiem, jingtieng, ne kano kano ka bor ba na bar ka ban pynrit mynsiem ia ki. Ki longshuwa man shuwa jongngi da ka jingstad bad jingshemphang jong ki, ki la buh ia ki kynthei ha ka kyrdan kaba khraw tam, kaba ka dei ban pyndep ia ka jinglong kynthei jong ki. Ka don ka kyrdan bad ka burom kaba khraw tam, kum ka nongseng ka nongpun, ka nongri ka nongsumar, ka nongbat ia ka jaid ka khong pateng la pateng, ka nongpynroi ia ka iing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid, bad kumjuh ruh ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Kumta la pynshong nongrim ia ka jaidbynriew jongngi ban shim jaid na ka kmie, ym na ka kynthei ne u shynrang. Kane ka dei ka tynrai ba shynna jongka imlang sahleng. Ka khatduh kam dei ka trai jong ka jingdon jingem, ka dei tang ka nonglum ka nonglang, ka nongri ka nongsumar. Bun kiba sngewthuh bakla ba ka khatduh ka dei ka trai, bad ka ioh klun lut ma k. ia ka spah ka phew bad ia ka nongtymmen baroh, hynrei kane ka long kaba bakla, ka khatduh kam lah ban die ne leh katba ka mon ia ka nongtymmen, kumba la don kiba sngewthuh bakla. U Rangbah pat u dei u nongkamai bad nongda ia ka iing

ka sem, ka kur ka jaid bad ka jaidbynriew. Ka kynthei ka long ka nonglum ka nonglang, bad ka donkam ia ka jingiada u Rangbah. Kat kum ka pyrkhat u Khasi, ka kynthei kam lah ban korbar ha ka kam sain hima sima, ka lah ban ai jingmut ia u Rangbah ha la iing, hynrei kam lah ban korbar, namar ka dei ka kam jong u Rangbah. Hynrei mynta ngi la pdiang ia bun ki jingkylla, kat kum ba iaid ka por, kumta ngi sngew ba ki kynthei ki dei ban iashim bynta ha ki kam sainhima sima, da ka jingsngewthuh bad jingtip briew tip blei.

Ki kynthei Hynniew Trep kim ju mad satia ia ka jingshah ban bein ha ki shynrang, kumba la ban bein ha kiwei pat ki bynta ka Ri India, bad ka pyrthei hi baroh kawei. Ki kynthei jongngi ki ioh ia ka jinglaitluid ba pura, kaba kiwei pat ki kynthei kim ju ioh. Ka dei pat ka bynta jongngi la ngin ai ka nuksa babha, ban nym pyndonkam bakla ia kane ka jinglaitluid, ka jinglaitluid kam mut ka jinglaitlan. Ngim dei ban die pathar ia ki jaka puta, ban aiwai ia ki kyrteng jongngi ha kino kino ki bynta. Ng dei ban kynmaw ba ka jingim ne jingiap jong ka jaidbynriew, ka shong eh ha ki kynthei. Lada ki kynthei kim mon shuh ban pynim ia ka jaidbynriew, kata ka jaidbynriew kan duh noh na sla pyrthei.

Ka pyrthei baroh kawei, ka la rakhe pyndonburom ia u snem 1975 kum u snem jong ki kynthei shi tyllup, ban pyni bad pynsngew ia ka jingdonburom ki kynthei ha baroh ki kam pynroi. Ka United Nations ne ka seng shityllup ka pyrthei ka la pynlong ruh ia ka *United Nations Decade for women*, ne ka shiphew snem na ka bynta ki kynthei, kaba kut ha u snem 1985, ban pynkiew irat ia ki kynthei ha ki kam pynroi baroh, bad ka jingkit khlieh ki kynthei, ha ka imlang sahleng, bad ka kolshor ha ka Ri lajong, bad ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Ka Sorkar India ka la shim bynta ruh, da kaba seng ia ka *National Committee* na ka bynta ki

kynthei, ban peit ia ka jingbit jingbiang jong ki, bad ba kin ioh ia ka kyrdan ba ia ryngkat ha ka ioh ka kot bad ki kam ki jam.

Ka parliament ka la shim bynta ruh ha ka *International Women's Year*, ne ka snem ba kyrpang jong ki kynthei shityllup. Baroh artylli ki Ing Dorbar ki la pass ka rai, ban kyntu ba ka Prime Minister kan it ki lad ki lynti, ban weng katba lah ia ka jingbymioh kyrdan kaba biang jong ki kynthei, ha ka ioh ka kot, bad ka imlang sahlang. Ha kaba kren halor kane, ka Prime Minister barim ba la khlad noh ka Indira Gandhi, ka la ong, "Haba don ka jingduk jingkyrduh, dei ki kynthei ki ba shah shitom ban pynbiang ia ki lok, ki khun bad kiwei kiwei kiba ha iing, lada don ka thma ka jingkit khlieh kaba khia tam ka hap ha ki kynthei. Ka la ong ruh, ba ka kyrdan ka bymbiang jong ki kynthei ka long ka jingpynwit, ne dieng pynkiang ia ka jingroi jingpar jong ka jaidbynriew baroh kawei."

Ka jingialang jong ka SAARC ka la long ha Shillong ha u snem 1986, hangne la iashong ban ia pyrkhath ia ka jingkieh bad jingiaid shaphrang ki kynthei, ha ka jingnang jingstad bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam. Ha kaba kren ha kane ka jingialang, u Myntri Rangbah duh ka India, u Shri Rajiv Gandhi, u la ong, ba ka Ri kan nym kiew shaphrang, lada ki kynthei ki sah dien trai ha ki kam pynroi baroh. U la ong ruh ba, ka Ri kam dei ban hun tang ban hikai ia ki kynthei, kumno ban shet ja shet jingtah, hynrei ban plie ki lad ki lynti, kumba la plie ia ki shynrang. U la kyntu ia ki kynthei ba kin tur shaphrang ha ki kam pynroi baroh. U la kdew ruh, ia ki jingthmu ka Sorkar jong u ba kan sdang shen ia ka jingmang ba kyrpang, ia ki kam ki jam na ka bynta ki kynthei, bad ailad ia ki ban iasnoh kti lang, ha ki kam pynroi jong ka Ri.

Ka Margaret Alva, haba ka kren ha ka juh ka jingialang



jong ka SAARC, ka la ong, ba dei ban kyntiew ia ka ijot jong ki kynthei ha ka pyrthei bad ka Ri lajong. Ki madan iakhun ki kynthup ia ka ioh ka kot, ka imlang sahläng bad ka jingshim bynta ha ka synshar khadar, khnang ban wan rah ia ka pyrthei kaba laitluid bad kaba janai. Ki kynthei jong 7 tylli ki Ri kiba don ha ka SAARC, ki dang sahdien bha. Lada ki kynthei ki sah dien ha kane ka rukom, kine ki Ri, kin nym lah ban kiew irat ha kiei kiei kiba iadei bad ka long briew man briew. Ka Margaret Alva ka la kren iaroh ruh, ia ki Riti ki dustur jong kane ka jylla, kiba la ai ka burom kaba khraw ha ki kynthei, bad ki longkmie, ha ka imlang sahläng. Ka ong ruh, ba hangne ki kynthei ki ioh, ia ka jinglaitluid ba pura jong ka jinglong briew. Ki longkmie ki ioh ka lad ban kynshew kyndiap, ban trei ban ktah, khlem kano kano ka jingrit mynsiem ne jingshah peit shiliang khmat. Kane ka nuksa kaba ka jylla ka ai, ka long kaba shongnia eh, ba ki dkhot jong ka SAARC kin shim nuksa, bad leit rah sha la ki Ri jong ki. Ka iathuh, ba ha bun ki jaka ka pyrthei, ki kynthei ki dang shah ban bein ha bun rukom.

Ka sorkar ka la don shibun ki jingpyrkhat ban pynkiew ia ki kynthei, wat ha ka New Education Policy, ladon ka jingthmu ban weng ia ka jingbym nangthoh nang pule (illiteracy), ban ai lad ia ki kynthei ha bun rukom ki jaid jingpule bad ki kam ki jam bad kiwei de. Ha ka *Draft National Perspective Plan* na ka bynta ka jinglaitluid jong ki kynthei, ha ka imlang sah lang, ka ioh ka kot, bad ka sain pyrthei, ka sorkar kmie ka la sngewdei ban buh kyrpang 30 na ka 100 ia ki seat na ka bynta ki kynthei ha ki Dorbar Thaw ain ka jylla, bad ha ka Parliament, bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam. Wat ha kata ka rukom synshar Panchayati Raj ruh, la buh kyrpang 30 na ka 100 ki seat na ka bynta ki kynthei.

Shuwa ban pynkut, la sngew ba ka long kaba dei bad

ba sngew donkam, ban kyntu ia ki kynthei ban shim ia ka jingkit khlieh kaba khia ban trei kino kino ki kam ki ban pynkiew ia ka ri. Dei ban bret noh ia ka jingsngew bad jingpyrkhat barim, ba ka kynthei ka long tang ka nongri nongsumar iing bad ban shet ban tiew. Ki kynthei kim dei ban tieng, hynrei ban mih bad kiew shaphrang, ha ki kam pynroi baroh. Dei ban pynnang pynstad ia ki kynthei kumjuh kum ki shynrang khamtam lei lei ha ki nongkyndong ha kaba ki kynthei ba nangthoh nang pule ki dang duna shibun. Namar ki kynthei ki ba nangthoh nang pule, bad ki nang ki stad, ki hikai ia ka iing baroh kawei. Dei ban don ki jingbuh kyrpang ia ki kynthei ha ki tnat pule bapher bapher, ha ka liang ki kam ki jam, bad ka synshar khadar. Dang shen ka World Bank, ka la ai jingmut, ba ka lynti kaba bha tam, ban pynduh ia ka jingduk jingkyrduh jong ka Ri India, ka long ban pynnang pynstad ia ki kynthei, bad ban pynkiew ia ki kyrdan jong ki. Kumta ki kynthei ki dei ban ioh ia ka kyrdan kaba biang, ha ka imlang sah lang, ka ioh ka kot bad ka synshar khadar. Ka jingdon jong ki kynthei ha ki kam pynroi baroh, ka long kaba donkam kaduh katta katta, ki long kum artylli ki thap niang jong ka aeroplane, kaba, lada don tang kawei ka thap niang kan nym lah satia ban her sha jrong.

### **3. Ki kynthei bad ki bynta ba kham paw ha ka imlang sahlang**

Man la ka jaidbynriew ha ka pynthei, ka donkam ia ka jingiatrei lang jong ki kynthei, la ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot, ka sainpyrthei bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam. Hynrei ka bynta kaba kham sha khmat bad khampaw eh, ka long ha ka liang ka imlang sah-lang. Ki kynthei kim ju thait ban trei met bad mynsiem, na ka bynta ka jingbit jingbiang jong baroh. Ka jingkiew shaphrang jong kano kano ka jaidbynriew, ka ia iaaid lang bad ka bynta ki

kynthei ha ka imlang sahlang.

Ki kynthei ki don ka bynta kaba khrawtam bad kaba khia shibun, ha kaba saindur ia ka jingim bad lawei jong ki khun. Ka jingieit bad kiei kiei baroh ki sdang na la iing, ka iing namar kata ka long ka persara jong ki khynnah. U Mahatma Gandhi, u kpa jong ka jaid bynriew u la ong, "ba man la ka iing ka long ka skul bah, bad ki kmie ki kpa ki long ki nonghikai ba nyngkong eh". U Napoleon bakhraw ka Ri France u la ong, "Ai ba ka France kan don ki kmie kiba bha, bad kan sa ioh ia ki khun kiba bha". Ki kynthei ki don ka jingkit khlieh kaba khraw, khamtam ha kine ki por mynta ba ngi shem shibun ki jingeh bad jingsniew ha ka imlang sahlang. Dei ki kynthei kiba sain dur ia ka longbriew man briew bad ia ka lawei jong ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Don ka jingong ba, "u rangbah u tei ia ka iing, bad dei ka kynthei kaba pynlong ia ka". Dei ki kmie ki ban peit ia ka jingitynnad, jingbeit, jingryntih jong ka iing ka sem, ban hikai ia ki khun naduh dangrit, ban khuid ban suba, ban ieit bad kohnguh, ban leh don akor, ban pule kot, bad minot ha ki kam baroh. Ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot, dei ki kynthei ki ban peit ban pynbiang ia ka bam ka dih, ka kup ka sem, ban kunai, hynrei ha kajuha ka por khlem ka jingkhapnap. Mynta lei lei, bun ki kynthei ki la iamih, bad trei bun jaid ki kam khnang ban pynkiew ia ka ioh ka kot. Ki kynthei ki long ruh ki nongai jingmut, ki nongkynpham bad ki nongpyniasuk. Bunsien ngi ju shem haba u shynrang u shem ia kano kano ka jingeh, u phai barabor sha ka kynthei, bad kata ka kynthei ka ju dei ka kmie ne ka kmie ki khun. Haba ngi phai sha ka liang ka jingwanrah ia ka jingsuk, ngim lah khlem da phai dien bad kynmaw ia ka Indira Gandhi, ba kumno, kum ka shongknor jong ka non-aligned movement, ne ka jingia-long jong ki Ri bym iashah liang, ka la ai mynsiem shibun, ym tang ia ki kynthei hynrei ia baroh.

Mynta, to ngin ia iehnoh shuwa ia ka pyrthei ba iar, ngin ia peit sa ia ka bynta ki kynthei ha la ka Ri lajong ka Ri u Hynniew Trep. Ki longshuwa, da ka jingstad bad ka jingshem - phang jong ki, ki la buh ia ki kynthei ha ka kyrdan kaba khraw tam, bad kumjuh ka bynta ba ki dei ban pyndep ia ka jinglong kynthei jong ki. La niew burom ia ki kynthei, kum ki nongpun nongkha bad nongpynroi ia ka iing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid bad kumjuh ruh ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Ki kynthei ki long ki nongri ki nongsumar, ki nongbat ia ka jaid ka khong, bad ka longkur pateng la pateng. Kumta la pynshong nongrim ia u khun Khasi khara ban shim jaid na ka kmie. Kane ka dei ka tynrai ba shynna jong ka imlang sahlang. La sain dur ia ka longkur longkha ha ka nongrim ba skhem, kaba ngim dei ban pynkylla ne pynbakla lano lano ruh, ioh ka ialam sha ka jingma bad jingduh jingtroin jong ka jaidbynriew. Ka khatduh ka don la ka bynta, ka dei ka nonglum ka nonglang, ka nongri ka nongsumar ia ka iing ka sem ia ki kmie ki kpa ia ki hynmen para bad ka kur ka jaid, dei na kane ka daw ba ka ioh kham bun ia ka spah ka phew bad jingdon jingem. Ha ka juh ka por kam lah ban leh, ne die katba ka mon ia ka nongtymmen, kumba la don ka jingsngewthuh bakla, ka bymdei satia ka rukom u khun Khasi khara. U Rangbah u dei u nong kamai bad nongda ia ka iing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew, ka kynthei pat ka long ka nonglum ka nonglang bad ka donkam ia ka jingiada jong u rangbah.

Katba ki kynthei ha ka pyrthei, bad ha Ri India jongngi, ki ia khiih ban ioh, ia ka jinglaituid, ki kynthei u Hynniew Trep ki la ioh lypa. Ngi dei ban sngewsarong ba ngi don ha kane ka jaidbynriew kaba ioh ia ka jinglaitluid la ha ka liang ka Imlang sahlang, ne ka ioh ka kot ruh. Ka dei pat ka kamram jong ki kynthei jong ngi, ban nym pyndonkam bakla ia kane ka jinglaitluid, hynrei ban tei ia

ka *longiing longsem* ha ka nongrim baskhem. Ngi dei ban khein kor ia ki riti ki dustur, ka ktien ka thylliej, ka riam ka beit, bad ka mynsiem jinglongtraia ha la ka Ri la jong, bad ban hikai kumjuh ruh ia la ki khun. Ngi dei ban kynmaw baka jingim ne jingiap jong ka jaidbynriew ka shong eh ha ki kynthai jong ngi.

Haba ngi phai pat sha ki kynthai bad ki jingeh jong ki, ha ka imlang sahleng, ngi shem, ba ki kynthai shityllup ka pyrthai, kim pat ioh satia, ia ki hok kiba ki dei ban ioh. Ki kynthai kiba bat ia ki kam bapher bapher ki dang duna shibun eh, bad kumjuh ruh kiba bat ia ka spah ka phew bad jingdon jingem. Haduh mynta, dang don ki kam, kiba dang don jingsngew ba dei tang jong ki rangbah, kum ha ka liang ka sainpyrthai, Science bad Technology, ki kam pulit bad kiwei kiwei de. Ka jingrung ki kynthai ha kine ki kam ka dang duna shibun eh.

Ka pyrthai baroh kawei ka la rakhe pyndonburom ia u snem 1975, kum u snem jong ki kynthai shityllup, ban pyniohi bad sngew, ia ka jingdonkam ki kynthai ha baroh ki kam pynroi, bad ia ka jingkit khlieh ki kynthai, ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot, bad ka imlang sahleng. Ka United Nations ka la pynlong ruh ia ka United Nations Decade for women, ne ka shiphew snem na ka bynta ki kynthai, kaba kut ha u snem 1985, ban pynkiew irat ia ki kynthai ha ka ioh ka kot, bad ka imlang sahleng. Ka sorkar India ruh ka la shim bynta da kaba seng ia ka National Committee na ka bynta ki kynthai, ban peit ia ka jingbit jingbiang jong ki, bad ba kin ioh ia ka kyrdan ba ia ryngkat ha ka ioh ka kot bad ki kam ki jam. Ha kaba iadei bad ki kynthai, ka Smti. Indira Gandhi, ha kawei na ki jingkren, ka la ong, "haba don ka jingduk jingkyrduh, dei ki kynthai kiba shah shitom, ban pynbiang ia ki khun, ki lok, bad kiwei kiwei kiba haiing, lada don ka thma, ka jingkit khlieh kaba khia tam ka hap ha ki kynthai." Ha Ri India jongngi, ki kynthai

ki la ialeh, lyngba ki Seng kynthai ba pher, ban ioh ia ki hok, ban pyrshah ia ki jingshah ban bein ki kynthai ha bun rukom, kum ki dowry, ka jingpyni khlem akor ia ki kynthai ha ki film bad advertisements, bad sa kiwei de ki jingeh kum ha ka liang ka kam ka jam.

Ka jingialang jong ka SAARC kaba la long ha Shillong ha u snem 1986, ka la shong ban ia pyrkhath, iaka jingkiev bad jingiaid shaphrang ki kynthai. Ha kaba kren ha kane ka jingialang, u Prime Minister ka India, u Shri Rajiv Gandhi u la ong "ba ka Ri kan nym kiew shaphrang, lada ki kynthai ki sah dien trai ha ki kam pynroi baroh". U la ong ruh, ba, "Ka Ri kam dei ban hun tang ban hikai ia ki kynthai, kumno bani shet ja shet jingtah, hynrei ban plie ki lad ki lynti, kumba la plie ia ki shynrang."

Ha kaban pynkut, la sngewdei ban kyntu ia ki kynthai, ba nalog ki kam iing kum ki kmie, ki dei ban mih ban tur shaphrang ha ki kam bad bynta bapher bapher ban pynroi ia ka ioh ka kot, bad ka imlang sahleng. Dei ban don ki seng kynthai, ban ialeh ban rat ia ki jingsniew ba bun ha ka imlang sahleng. Kumba don ka jingong, "ka kti kaba kynoi ia ka jingthiah rit ka dei ruh ka kti kaba synshar ia ka pyrthai", khlem artatien, ki kynthai kiba long kiba trei shitom, kiba aiti lut, kiba len lade, ki lah ban wan rah ia ka jingsuk, jingroi jingpar jong ka Ri, khnang ba ka pyrthai kan kylla long ka jaka kaba kham bha ban shong.

#### **4. Ka jingaihor ia ki kynthai ka donkam eh ha ki por mynta**

Ha baroh ki bynta jong ka pyrthai, ki kynthai ki don ka bynta kaba khraw tam ha kaba kyntiew ia ka imlang sahleng, ka ioh ka kot bad ka synshar ka khadar. Kano kano ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew, kan nym lah satia ban kiew shaphrang, lada ki kynthai kim ia ioh bynta lang. Ki

kynthei kim ju thait satia ban trei met bad mynsiem na ka bynta ka bha ka mait, ka roi ka par jong ka jaidbynriew.

Haba ngi phai sha ki kynthei ha ka jylla Meghalaya jongngi, ngi shem ba ki ioh ka kyrdan ba kyrpang, ha ka imlang sahlang. Ki kynthei kim hap ban shah ia ki jingeh, kum ki kynthei ha kiwei pat ki bynta jong ka Ri. Hangne, ngim don satia ka jingsngew pher ka jaid ka kynja, ka jingbymbit ktah, ne ka jingbym iaryngkat kyrdan. Ngim ju don ki dowry, ka jingthang im ia lade jong ki kynthei, ka jingbypndiang ia ki khun kynthei, bad kiwei kiwei de. Hynrei ki kynthei ki don da kiwei pat ki jingeh ha ka imlang sahlang, kum ka jingbun ki bym nang thoh nang pule, kiba iehnoh ia ki jingpule, ka jingpait jingpra ki ing ki sem, ka jing bym ioh kam ioh jam, ka koit ka khiah, bad sa kiwei de ki jingeh. Katba ki kynthei ha kiwei pat ki bynta, ki dang ialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid bad ka jingiaryngkat kyrdan, ki kynthei jong ngi ki la ioh lypa. Hynrei ka shong eh ha ki kynthei jong ngi pat, ba kin nym pyndonkam bakla ia kata ka jinglailuid, ba kan nym long ka jinglailan.

Haba ngi phai sha ka Ri India baiar jongngi, ngi shem ba ki nongthaw ne ki nongshna ia ka Riti synshar, ki long ki briew kiba stad bad shemphang. Ka Rita synshar jong ka Ri India ka la ai kyrdan ba iaryngkat, bad ki juh ki hok ia ki kynthei bad shynrang. Ka Article ba 14,ka ai ia ka hok ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot bad ka synshar khadar, bad ka jingiaryngkat kyrdan ha khmat ka ain khlem ka jingiapher hapteng ki kynthei bad shynrang. Ka Article 15[3], ka aibor ban buh kino kino ki kyndon, ka roi ka par jong ki kynthei.

Kumta, ka Ri India ka burom ia ka longbriew man briew, bad ki hok long trai jong ki paidbah. Ka Ri India ka kyrshan ia ki Seng trei kam, bad jingialang bah jong ka

pyrthei, ban aibor bad kyntiew ia ki kynthei, kum ka Convention on the Elimination of all forms of Discrimination against Women [CEDAW], ka Mexico Plan of Action, ka Nairobi Forward Looking Strategies bad ka Beijing Declaration bad Platform of Action, kaba dang shu long shen ha u snem 1995, ha kaba ka khubor ba kongsan kalong ban weng noh ia kino kino ki jingkhlang lad ia ki kynthei, ha ka imlang sahleng, ka ioh ka kot ne ka synshar khadar.

Khnanng ban kyntiew ia ki kynthei ka United Nations ka la pynbna paidbah ia ka shiphew snem jong ki kynthei, kaba lasdang naduh u snem 1975 haduh u snem 1985, halor ki nongrim jong ka jingiaryngkat kyrdan, ka roi ka par bad ka jingsuk. Ka Sorkar India ka la thung ia ka National Committee on Women, bad ka Women Welfare Development Bureau, bad kiwei kiwei de, kiba iadei bad ka kyrdan jong ki kynthei ha India. Kum ban shu pynkynmaw, ha u snem 1986, ka la don ka jingialang bah ha Shillong, kaba la tip kum ka SAARC Conference jong ki hynniew tylli ki Ri ba shathie ka Asia, halor ka phang, Ki kynthei bad ka roi ka par, [Women and evelopment] ryngkat bad ka jingkiew bad iaaid shaphrang jong ki.

Ka Sorkar ka sngew thuh ba kawei kaba donkam eh ka long ka jingal bor ia ki kynthei [Empowerment of Women] lyngba ka jingshim bynta jong ki ha ka sain pyrthei, kumta ka la wanrah ia ka Constitutional Amendment Acts kaba 73 bad 74, ban buh kyrpang shi bynta na ka lai bynta ki kynthei ha ki Panchayats, ne ki Dorbar jong ki shnong ne nongbah. Ngim lah satia ban len ba kine ki ain ki la pynshlur ia ki kynthei bad wan rah ia ka jingia shir: bynta jong ki ha ka synshar khadar, ha kito ki jylla kiba la pyntrei kam ia ki. Hynrei kine ki ain kim shym ktah ia ki jaka kiba ngi tip kum ki 5<sup>th</sup> bad 6<sup>th</sup> Schedule jong katto katne ki jylla, namar ki la don lypa ia ka rukom synshar Dorbar shnong naduh trai kiba



ia syriem kum ki Panchayat. Ngi shem mynta, ba katto katne ki Executive Committee jong ki Dorbar shnong ki kynthup ruh ia ki kynthei, khnang ban don ka jingiatrei lang. Ka Sorkar ka la pynkhreh ruh ia ka Amendment Bill, ban buh kyrpang 33 na ka shispah ia ki kynthei ha ki Dorbar thawain jong ki jylla bad ha parliament. Wat la bun ki Seng sainpyrthei ha ka Ri, ki kyrshan ia kane hynrei ki don katto katne ki jingpyrshah bad ym shym pat lah ban pynlong ain haduh mynta.

Ka Committee halor ka kyrdan jong ki kynthei, ne ka Status of women in India bad ka National Perspective Plan for Women, ki la ai shibun ki jingai jingmut ban kyntiew ia ki kynthei ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot bad ka synshar khadar. Ban ai bor bad pynshlur shuh ia ki kynthei ha ki bynta baroh, ka Sorkar ka la wanrah ia ka National Policy on Women, bad ki Seng Kynthei bapher ki la ia ai ki jingmut halor kane. Ka National Policy on Women, ka thmu ban wanrah bun kiei kiei kiba bha ki ban kyntiew ia ki kynthei, ban ai bor ia ki, ban wanrah ia ka jinglong ba ia ryngkat lang, ban ai lad ia ki kynthei ban don ha ki Policy making bodies kiba iadei ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot bad ka sainpyrthei. Kin don ruh ki plan, ha ka ban kyntiew ia ka thoh ka pule, ka koit ka khiah, ka ioh kam ioh jam, bad ba ki kynthei kin don bynta lut, ha baroh ki kam pynroi. Ka Sorkar ka la buh ruh ia ka National Commission on Women ha Delhi, bad ki State Commission na ka bynta ki kynthei ha bun ki jylla, ban peit ia ka jingdonkam ki kynthei.

Ngi khmih lynti ba ha ki snem bad ki por ki ban dang wan, ki kynthei kin nang mih bad tur shaphrang, ha baroh ki liang ha ka imlang sah lang, ka ioh ka kot, ka thoh ka pule bad ka sain pyrthei bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam, khnang ba ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew kan tur shaphrang.

## 5. KA JINGSHIM JAID NA KA KMIE BAD KA KAM SAIN HIMA KI KYNTHEI.

Ka phang, ki kynthei ha ka kam sain hima sima ka pher na kiwei pat ki phang, namar kam ktah eiei ruh em ia ka jingshim jaid na ka kmie, ne ka rukom hiar pateng jong ka jaitbynriew ka ri u Hynniew Trep. Namar lada ki kynthei ki shim ne ym shim bynta ha ki kam sain hima sima ki long hi ki kynthei u Hynniew Trep bad ka jingshim jaid na ka kmie ruh kan neh hi. Ngim dei lano lano ruh ban pynkylla ia ka rukom shim jaid da kumwei pat, nalar ka rukom shim jaid na ka kmie kaba u longshuwa manshuwa u la buh, ioh mih pynban bun ki jingkulnar kum ka sang la ma bad kiwei pat ki jingsniew ha ka jait bynriew jong ngi.

**(1) Ka rukom shim jaid na ka Kmie :-** Don kiba sngewthuh bakla ba kat kum ka rukom shim jaid jongngi na ka kmie, ka kynthei ka long ka khlieh jong ka ing bad kane ka ktah ia ka imlang sahlang bad ia ka kyrdan u shynrang. Kine kiei kiei baroh ki long ki jingsngew thuh bakla, kiba lehse bun na ngi ngim shym ioh ia ki jinghikai tynrai la jong ne ngim sngewthuh ia la ka jong ka tynrai. Kumta ka dei ka kamram jong kito kiba nang kiba tip ba kin pynsngewthuh pat ia kane ha kane ka juk bad ruh ia ka pateng ban dang wan. Lehse, ki don ki jingkylla ha ka imlang sahlang kat kum ka jingiaid bad jingkylla ka por ryngkat bad ka jingroi ka jingnang ka jingstad. ka jaitbynriew jongngi kaba long kaba tipbriew tiplei bad kaba pynshong nongrim ha ka ban kamai ia ka hok, nga tharai kan nym lah da lei lei ruh ban pynshong nongrim ha ka jingbakla. Bad kynthei bad shynrang ki don hi la ka jong ka jong ka bynta ha ka imlang sahlang. U shynrang u long u lok bad u kpa ki khun ha ing lok, u pyndap u pynbiang ia ka ing ka sem, nalar ba u la ai ia ka longrynieng ia ki khun. Ha ing kur pat u long u kni u ba peit ia ki kam iap kam im.

ia ka bit ka biang ka ing kur bad ia ka kur ka jait. Ka kynthei pat ka long ka nongri nongsumar ia ka ing ka sem, ki khun ki kti bad ka spah ka phew. Ka khatduh pat ka don ka bynta kaba khraw shibun. Ka dei ban peit ia ka ing khatduh, ia ka spah ka phew, ka jingdon jingem baroh. Ka long kumta, namar ba kiwei pat ki hymmen kynthei ki tang shu la shongkurim, ki la mih ing, kumta ka dei ka bynta jong ka khatduh ban peit ia ki kmie ki kpa, ia kiwei pat ki hynmen para ha ka shem jynjar ne lanot; bad kumjuh ruh ban pyndep ia ka niam ka rukom. Kumta, ia ka ing khatduh la khot ruh ka ingniam ne ingkur. Ka jingioh pateng jong ka khatduh, kam mut satia ba ka lah ban leh katba ka mon, kam lah ban die ia ka ing ka sem, ka jaka puta khlem ka jingiatiplem ki kni, ki hynmen para bad kiba ha ing ha sem, namar ba, ka khatduh ka long tang ka nongri nongsumar.

**(2) Ki kynthei Hynniw Trep ha ki por mynshuwa :-**  
Naduh ki por barim bajah, ngim lah ban tip shuh, namar ngim don kot ne jingthoh ei ei, ngi im ha ka jingim ba kyrpang. Ngi ia im tang para mangi, bad ki longshuwa manshuwa jongngi ki sain dur ia kiei kiei baroh, katkum ka jinglong jingman jong ngi ha kata ka por, bad kat kum ka jaka ba ngi shong. Ha kita ki por barim, ki kynthei kim pat long kumba ki long mynta, bun ka por jong ki ki pynlut ha ing, ha ki kam ing kam sem, bad ynda ki la shongkurim, ka kamram jong ki ka la kham khia shibun, ki hap ban peit ia ka ing ka sem, ki khun ki kti, ban shet ban tiw, ban lum ban lang bad kumta ter ter. Ki kynthei ki ju iarap ruh ia ki rangbah ha ka khia ka shon, ka rep ka riang bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam kiba ki don ka bor ban trei. Haba, ki Longshuwa manshuwa jong ngi ki ioi ba ka khia than ka kamram jong ki kynthei, kim kwah ban pynkhia shuh ia ki sa ha ka kam sain hima sima, nantar ka kamram jong ki ka kham bun kum ki kynthei bad kum ki kynthei bad

kum ki kmie<sup>1</sup>. Kumta sa mih ka jingong ba 'ynda kynih ka'iar kynthei ka pyrthei ka la wai. Tharai, ha ki por mynshuwa, kane ka long kum ka jingmaham bad ym don kawei ruh ka kynthei ka ban nud ban mih ioh jia kaei kaei. Kumta, ki kynthei kim ju ia shim bynta ka ki kam synshar khadar ne ban leit dorbar.

Ki shynrang pat, nalog ba ki pyndap pynbiang ha ing ha sem, ki rep ki riang, bad trei kiwei kiwei de ki kam kiba khia. Nalog nangta, ki long ruh ki riw kieng wait kieng stieh, bad haba don kano kano ka jingna ne ka thma, ki hap ban mih ban ialeh ban iada la ka ing ka sem, ka kur ka jait, bad ka ri bad ka jaitbynriew. Haba ki jer ia i khyllunq, ki ju buh ka ryntieh bad ki khnam lai tylli, lada dei u shynrang, bad ka wait bad u star ka khoh lada dei ka kynthei. Kane ka pyni ba u shynrang u dei u nong iada, bad ka kynthei pat ka dei ka nongkit ia ka ing ka sem. Kane ka dei ka daw ba ki longshuwa kim aiti ia ka spah ka phew, ka jait ka khong ha u shynrang namar ka jingim jong u ka long ka bymtikna, ha kano kano ka por ba u leit ia leh thma, u lah ban iap bad nym wan phai shuh.

**(3) Ki kynthei Hynniew Trep ha ki por mynta :-** Ka jinglong ba kyrpang jongngi ka la kut noh haba ki phareng ki la wan kiew ha kine ki lum jongngi. Ha shuwa jong ki don tang khyndiat eh ki jingiadei bad ia takhuh jongngi bad ki khappud dkhar ha ka liang ka khaii ka pateng. Hynrei, ynda la wan ki phareng, ka jingkylla ruh ka la sdang ban wan. La wan ka niam Kristan ryngkat bad ka jingnang jingstad, ki lynti ki syngkien bad kiwei kiwei de ki lad pynroi. Kumta, ka jingkylla ka la hap hapoh ka jingsynshar jong ki phareng, tad haduh ba ngin da ia snoh bad ka Ri India hadien ka jinglailuid na ki phareng, ha kaba ngi la ioh ia ka jingsynshar paidbah (Democracy) jong ka Ri India.

Haba la wan ka jingnang jingstad, ka juk ka jingkylla ka la wan, la roi ka jingtip bad mynta nalog kiwei pat ki

jingkiew ha ka imlang sahlang, ngi iohi ia ki kynthei jongngi, ba ki la kiew lut ha ki liang baroh. Ki la rung lut ha kut ki kam bapher bapher.. Bun na ki kynthei ki la long ki nongtrei kam ophis sorkar bapher bapher. Don naki kiba la ioh ia ki kyrdan I.A.S., I.F.S., M.C.S., M.P.S etc Don kiba la rung kum ki nonghikai ha ki skulbah (university) ki la ioh ia ki kyrdan Ph. D, ki la long ruh ki nonghikai ha ki kolej bad ki skul, ki la long ki doktor bad ki nos kiba tbit. Don ruh kiba la long engineer, bad kumjuh ruh ha ki lain pyntbit ha ka rep ka riang. Don ki kynthei kiba la rung ha ki kam pulit, don kiba la long ki nongkhahi bad kontraktor bad kiwei kiwei de. Ki la ia shim bynta ruh haki kam sain hima sima. Ha man la ki kam ba ki trei ki la pynpaw ia ki jingtbit bad ki sap ki phong ba ki don.

**(4) Ki kynthei Hynniew Trep bad ki kam sain hima sima :-** Wat la ki kynthei ki la ia shim bynta ha ki kam sain hima sima, hynrei dang khyndiat eh dang mih ki nongmihkhmat ha ka Dorbar Thawain bad ha Dorbar District Council. Wat mynshuwa ruh, ngi ju pule ki jingthoh kiba pyni ba ki kynthei ki shim bynta ha ka synshar khadar. La ju don ka syiem kynthei kaba kyrteng ka Lar kaba la long syiem ha ka hima Nobosohphoh<sup>2</sup>. Don ruh ka jingiathuh khana shaphang ka 'Woman's kingdom' ne ka hima jong ki kynthei. Ha ka jingthoh ha ka Calcutta Review Vol. XIV, May, 1867, shaphang ka Assam, u nongthoh u ong ba hadien ka jingwan khmih kai u Hieun Tsang ha Assam, u Lalitaditya, u syiem ka Kashmir u ba synshar naduh 714 haduh 750 A.D., u hiar thma ia ka hima Jaintia ha kaba u Lalitaditya u la shahjop.<sup>3</sup> Ka don ruh ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang ka law Saring, kaba long syiem kynthei jong ka Raid lapngar kaba la duh noh ia ka jinglong syiem ha ka jingiathong bad ka Luh Shadap, halor mano ba lah ban pynjaw dud, ki jingbam bang bam thiang jong ka law Saring, ne ki sohjew ka Luh Shadap. Ka Luh ka la jop ban

pynjawdud ia ka syiem, kumta ka la duh noh ka jinglong syiem ha ka Luh Shadap.<sup>4</sup> Kine ki jingiathuhkhana, ki pyni ba mynshuwa ruh ki kynthei ki don kiba shim bynta ha ki kam sain hima sima.

Mynta lei, bun na ki kynthei ki ia shim bynta ha ki kam sain hima sima. Ka jingshim bynta ha ki kam sain pyrthei kam mut eh tang ban long nongmihkhmat ha ki dorbar thawain ne ban ai reng ha ki por elekshon. Hynrei, ka mut ruh da kaba ngi long dkhot ha kano kano ka seng sain pyrthei, kaba iashim bynta ha kino kino ki jingiakhiah paitbah, la ki long kiba ia shah ne pyrshah sorkar kat kum ki pud ka riti synshar ka Ri India jong ngi. Kumjuh ruh kaba kren, kaba ialap na ki rynsan elekshon, kaba thoh ne pynphriang ia kano kano ka jingsngew la ka dei ban iarap ne pyrshah sorkar bad kiwei kiwei de. Mynta bun na ki kynthei ki ia long dkhot jong ki seng sain hima sima bapher bapher. La mih ruh ki 'Women's wing' jong ki seng ne ki tnat trei kam jong ki kynthei. Ha ki jingiakhiah paidbah, bun na ki kynthei kiba ia shim bynta, kum ka nuksa, ia ka por ba ngi ia khiah 'Hill State, kumno ki kynthei ki ieh ia la ka ing ka sem, ki mih ban ia iaaid prosehsion, pakhang ia ki lynti bad ki long ruh ki dkhot jong ki 'Non-Violent direct action volunteers'. Don napdeng ki kynthei kiba ju ialap na ki rynsan elekshon kiba ju pynmih ki jingthoh bad kumta ter ter. Tang kawei ka long ba ki dang duna eh ki nongmihkhmat na ka liang ki kynthei ha ing dorbar. Kane ka long lehse na ka jingsngew kynthei bym dei ban shim bynta ha ki kam sain pyrthei, ne ba ngi dang shaniah tylli ha ki rangbah ban kit ia kane ka iyangkor kaba khia.

Ha une u snem 1988, ngi dei ban sngew sarong ba I la mih I wei I longkmie I Kong Maysalin War, I ba la jop na Mawthengkut bad i la long ruh I myntri ka koit ka khiah. Ha shuwa jong I, la don I kong Mavis Dunn Lyngdoh, I ba la long ruh I myntri hapoh ka sorkar u Saadhullah ha

ka snem 1937. Kat kum ka government of India Act 1935, ia ka Khasi Jaintia Hills la mikhmat da laingut. Ji nongmih khmat na lai tylli ki konsituensi ka Shillong, ka Jowai bad ka Shillong Women. Ha na eleksyon 1937, I kong Mavis I la jop na ka Shillong women seat ha kaba I la ia khun pyrshah ia I kong Berlina Diengdoh. I kong Mavis Dunn I la long I M.L.A. bad kynthei ba nyngkong jong ka thain shatei lam mihngi bad lehse ha India hi ruh. Ha ka 1945-46, I kong Bonniely Khongmen I la jop pat ia I kong Mavis Dunn bad I kong Berlina Diengdoh. I kong Bonniely I jop M.P. jongka Lok Sabha ha ka snem 1952. Ha District Council ngi la ioh katto katne ki M.D.C. kum I kong Brusila Lamin, kong Etris Syiem bad I kong Maysalin War.

Wat lada ngi la ioh ia kine ki nongmihkhmat kynthei, hynrei haduh mynta dang mih tang khyndiat eh ki nongmihkhmat na ka liang ki kynthei bad ngim pat lah satia ban ong ba ka jingmihkhmat jong ki kynthei ka la biang bad pura bha. Ngì dang iai ap khmih lynti ba ki longkmie kin sa nang kham ia mih ha kane ka lypung sain pyrthei.

**5. Kumno ka jingsngew jong ki katto katne ki rangbah, kynthei, Khasi bad bym dei Khasi halor ki kynthei bad kam sain hima sima ha kine ki por mynta :-** Ngìn ia peit khyndiat na ki katto katne ki jingsot na ki jingthoh shaphang kumno ki sngew ki rangbah, ki kynthei ba la kynthup ia ki Khasi bad bymdei Khasi halor ka jingshim bynta jong ki kynthei ha ki kam sain hima sima.

U Professor V.V.Rao<sup>5</sup> u la thoh ba mynta ym don kynthei Khasi ki ban mih khmat hapoh Ing dorbar na Khasi bad Jaintia Hills, kane ka long kaba sngewlyngngoh khamtam eh, haba kymaw ba ki kynthei ki la leh shibun kiei kiba iadei bad ka imlang bad ka ioh ka kot. U juh u nongthoh<sup>6</sup>

u la thoh ba ha u sr'em 1972, ka seng HSPDP ka la pynlong ia ka jingsynshar ha District Council I bah L. Gilbert Shullai, I la long u CEM, bad nalog kiwei pat, i la jied la I kong L.Brosila Lamin kum ka Executive member. Kane ka jingkynthup ia I longkmie ka long kaba donkam, namar ka Khasi Hills District Council ka long kaba nyngkong eh na ka thain shatei lammihngi ban kynthup ia ka longkmie kum ka dkhot jong ka Executive Committee.

I bah S. Loniak Marbaniang,<sup>7</sup> MLA bad Reader ha NEHU, I la thoh ba hadien ba la ioh jylla Meghalaya ba pura haduh mynta (snem 1988) ym pat don wat tang I wei ruh ! longkmie Khasi - Pnar kum ka nongmihkhmat paidbah ha ka Dorbar thaw ain, wat ha ka Dorbar District Council, dang tang khyndiat than eh kiba la long. Ngikhmih lynti ha kine ki snem ki ban dang wan, byllai ki khun kynthei ka Ri kin ym riej ban ia mih pyrthei mih madan ban ia ai reng ha man la ki kam kiba iadei bad ka jingkyntiew ia ka Ri bad ka jaitbynriew. Da ka jingiadon lem ki longkmie ba don burom, khlem pep kan pynpalei ia ka mynsiem wad jingsngewbha ki rangbah.

I Bah R. Shadap<sup>8</sup> ha kawei na ki jingthoh I la ong ba lada ha kiwei ki Ri ha kaba la ju pyrkhing ia ki kynthei ban mih pyrthei ruh ki paidbah ki la sngewdei ban kylla ha ka jingsngew kat kum ka jingdawa ka por, sa katno lei shuh ka dei ban long kumta hapdeng ki longkmie Khasi kiba la niew ba ki long ha khmat ha ka thoh ka pule bad kiba la don lypa ka sap tynrai synshar paidbah na duh ki khlein shyieng. Hato kam la dei ka por ba ki longkmie Hynniew Trep jongngi ruh kin ia mih pyrthei sha ki kam sain hima?.

I bah H. K. Umnuid<sup>9</sup> I la thoh ba ki kmie ki kpa kulong jongngi hyndai, kila pynkhamkti lut ia ka bor bad ka burom ha kti ki kynthei namar ym lah ban shaniah ha



u shynrang u ba long tang u riew kieng wait kieng stieh,  
u ba la artatien ia ka jingim la un dang wan phai pat ne  
em sha la ing Ki longkmie ki dei ban shim ia kane ka  
kabu ba ka sain pyrthei kaba long ka hok tynrai jong ki,  
ban peit ban sumar ia la ka sem ne ka it ka hima, kum  
ki nongsain dur pruid dur ia ka Ri bad ka jaitbynriew  
khnang ba kan ym lah ban jah noh shen ha ingai.

I bah Medistar Warbah<sup>10</sup> , I ba long MLA bad myntri  
ba mynshuwa I la ong ba ki kynthei Khasi ki long kiba ieit  
ing, tharai ki kham sngewkmen bad sngewtynnad ban don  
ha ing bad ban sumar ia la ka ing ka sem ban ia kaba  
ia shim bynta ha ka sain pyrthei hynrei mynta kiei kiei  
baroh ki la kylla, bad ki Khasi ki la sngewthuh bha shaphang  
ka sain pyrthei, bad bun ki kynthei ki la shim bynta ha ka  
kam sain hima sima

I kong Maysalin War<sup>11</sup>, I myntri ka koit ka khiah ba  
mynta, I la ong ba katkum ka tynrai, wat la ki la ioh ia  
ka jinglailuid ha ka imlang sahlang bad ha ka ioh ka kot,  
haduh mynta ki dang ieh ia ka kam sain pyrthei ha ki  
rangbah, hynrei dei ma ki pat ki ba don bor eh ha ing ia  
ki vote Ki kynthei Khasi ki la kiew lut kum ha ki ophis  
baheh, ki kam ophis, ki liang technical, kum ki engineer,  
ki kam ha ka sorkar kmie, IFS, kum ki pulit bad kumjuh  
ruh ha ka liang sain hima sima Ka bynta jong ki kynthei  
ha ka por mynta kan long hi kaba bha bad badonburom  
Kumjuh ka bynta ba ki leh ha ki por mynshuwa kat kum  
ka riti ka dustur Ki rangbah ki iaroh ia ka bynta jong ki  
kynthei ha ka imlang ha ka por mynta, kat kum ka jingiaid  
bad jingdonkam jong ka juk mynta.

Ka Mrs Ravi Mishra<sup>12</sup> ka la ong ba ki kynthei Khasi  
kim shim bynta satia ha bun ki kam kiba plie ia ki mynta  
kum ha ka kam sain hima sima

I kong Angel Marbaniang<sup>13</sup> , Principal Lady Keane

Girl's College, I la ong ba ngi sngew ia ka kam pynthei la sngewdei ban ieh ha ki rangbah, khamtam haba bun ki jingkit khlieh ha ing. Kane ka dei ka jingsngew ba mynshuwa, ka por ka la kylla, bad ngi lah ban khmih lynti ba bun na ki kynthei kin ia shim bynta ha ka kam sain hima sima.

I wei ki longkmie<sup>14</sup>, I la thoh ba la don tang khyndiat eh ki kynthei nongmih khmat naduh ba ioh jylla Meghalaya. la khmih lynti ba ha ki snem ki ban dang wan, bun shuh, ki kynthei kin iakhun ha ka lypung ialeh elekshon. Kumba ki longkmie ki long ki nongsumar ing, ki nongbat ia ka pla pisa tyngka, kin kren na ka bynta ki kam kiba bun ba ki shem ha ka imlang sahlang, kum ka jingkieu dor palat ki marbam mardih, ka jingbymiho kam ioh jam, ka jingduna ka umbam umdih, bad ki jingsniew ba bun ha ka imlang sahlang. Ka jingdon lang ki longkmie ym tang ba kan wan rah ia ka jingieit kmie, hynrei kin long ruh ka kti bad ka bor na sha lyndet ia ki rangbah jongngi.

Ha ka jingialang jong ka SAARC halor ki kynthei bad ka jing roi jingpar kaba la long ha Shillong ba wat la ki kynthei Maghalaya ki la ioh ka burom bad ka kyrdan kaba khraw ha ka imlang sahlang, hynrei ym shym la don nongmihkhmat na ka liang ki kynthei ha ing dorbar.

Ha ka jingrakhe ia ka jingdap 50 snem jong ka Dorbar Thaw ain ka Assam ha Shillong ha u 1987 kawei na ki MP, ka Smt. Pratibha D.S.Patil, ka la iaroh ia ka jingbuh kyrdan ia ki kynthei ha Maghalaya, ka la sngewlyngngoh pat ba ymdon kawei ruh ka kynthei kaba long nongmihkhmat hapoh Dorbar Thawain, Maghalaya, ka la ong ia ki seng sain hima ba kin ia ai tiket lem ia ki kynthei.

Dang shen ha ka Draft National Perspective Plan na ka bynta ka jinglailtuid jong ki kynthei ha ka imlang sahlang bad ha ka sain hima sima, ka sorkar kmie ka la sngewdei

ban buh kyrpang 30 na ka 100 ia ki jaka ha ing Dorbar Thawain ki jylla bad kumjuh ruh ha ka parliament na ka bynta ki kynthei.<sup>16</sup>

Kine haneng ki long tang khyndiat ki jingsot na ki jingthoh halor ka jingsngew bapher bapher jong ki brieve shaphang ki kynthei Hynniew Trep bad ka sain hima sima.

**Ka Jingpynkut :-** Wat la ki kynthei ki la shim bynta ha ki kam sain hima sima, ka dang duna than eh ka jingdon jong ki ha ing Dorbar. Kumba la paw, ki kynthei ki la pynpaw lut ia la ki sap bapher ba ki don ha kiwei ki kam kiba bun. Kumta lada kim iamih ha kane ka liang sain pyrthei, kata ka mut, ba ka sap ba ki don ha kane ka bynta ka la duh noh, kin nym lah satia ban pynpaw pyrthei, khamtam lei lei ki kynthei u Hynniew Trep kiba ka rukom synshar paidbah ka la don lypa.

Ha ka jaitbynriew jongngi la niew burom haduh katta katta ia ki kynthei, ki long ki nongpyniar ia u tnum u tyndai, ka kur ka jait bad ka jaidbynriew hi baroh kawei. Ki kynthei jong ngi ki la ioh lut ka burom kaba khraw naduh hyndai hynthai, ngim donkam kata ka 'Women's lib' kaba ki kynthei sha kiwei pat ki jaka ki kwah ban ioh.

Ki kynthei ki long ki nongsain dur ia ka lawei jong ka jaid bynriew, namar ka kmie ka long ka nonghikai kaba nyngkong eh. U Napoleon jong ka Ri France u la ong 'pyni ia nga ia ki kmie ki babha bad ngan sa pyni ia ki khun kiba bha'. U Abraham Lincoln u la ong 'ia kaei kaba nga ong, bad kaei kaba nga kyrmen ba ngan long, ka dei lyngba ka kmie jong nga'. U Myntri rangbah Shri Rajiv Gandhi, u pynpaw ka jingshaniah ia ki kynthei bad u pynshlur ia ki ba kin ia mih ha ki kam sain pyrthei bad ha kiwei pat ki kam ban pynkiew ia ki kynthei ha baroh ki lain jong ka jingnang jingstad.

Kumba mar shiteng na ki nongshong shnong jong kano kano ka jaidbynriew ki dei ki kynthei. Ha ka jylla jong ngi shiteng na ki nongshongshnong ki dei ki kynthei. Kat kum ka jingbun briew ki kynthei ki la dei ban kiew ha man la ki lain bapher bapher. la ka sap jong ki kynthei la iohi ruh ha ka liang ka 'sport', ka long kaba sngewphylla ban mih I kynthei siat khman ba kysai, I Matsiewdor War, I ba la shah jied ban shim bynta ha ka Asian Games ha u snem 1986.

Naduh mynhyndai ki kynthei ki la long barabor ki nongai mynsiem bad nongkynpham, ki nongaibuit ki nongaibor ia ki rangbah. Ha ka por jong ka thma u Tirot Sing bad ki Phareng, ka Phan Nonglait bad kiwei kiwei de ki kynthei, khlem tieng khlem riej kila iarap ia ki rangbah ha kane ka thma pyrshah ia u mynder ban iada ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. La ong ba dei ruh ka kmie kaba la ai mynsiem shibun ia u Kiang Nangbah u Khlawait ka Ri, ha ka por ba u ialeh bad ki phareng ban iada ia ka Ri bad ia ka jaidbynriew. Kumta ngi khmih lynti ba kin don ki jingkylla ha ki snem bad ki por ban dang wan, ba ki longkmie kin kham bun ha ki Dorbar Thawain. Da kaba ong kumne kam mut ba ki longkmie kin iehnoh ia la ki kamram ha ing ha sem ia ki khun ki kti ban ieng ialeh elekshon. Hynrei don napdeng ki longkmie kiba la laitluid, kiba la biang ka rta, ka jingmut jingpyrkhat bad kiba iar ha ka pyrkhat ka pyrdain, dei kum kita kein ba kin ia mih ban pyni ia la ki sap ba ki don ha kane ka liang.

Wat ha kiwei ki jylla bapher jong ka Ri India ha kaba ki kynthei kin da ioh ka kyrdan kum ki kynthei u Hynniew Trep, pynban ngi shem ba ki iamih kum ki nongmihkhmat, katno tam lei lei ki kynthei jong ngi kiba ioh ia ka burom kaba khrawtam, ki dei kan kham paw khmat bad mih pyrthei. Ka jinggiadon lang jong katto katne ki longkmie ha ki ing Dorbar kan wanrah shibun kiei

kiei ki jingkylla kiba bha. Ki longkmie kin long ki nongiakynpham lem, ki nongaibuit, ki nongaibor bad ki nongai jingmut, ia ki rangbah jong ngi kumta ngin sa lah ban tei khambha ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Kumba don ka jingong, 'ka kti kaba kynoi ia ka jingthiah rit ka dei ruh ka kti kaba synshar'.

### **Ki jingkdew na ki jingthoh**

1. U Hipshon Roy, 'The land where women are women and men are men' ha ka Sneng Khasi p.6
2. H. Lyngdoh, Ki syiem Khasi bad Synteng, p.vi
3. Ka niam Khasi, Introduction, p.I
4. Ka jingtip ba la ioh na I Bah Ceril Mashli, Secretary Shnong, Thadnangiaiw, Raid lapngar
5. V.V.Rao, A century of Tribal Politics 1976, p. 485
6. Op. cit, p. 279
7. Loniak Marbaniang, ka jingthoh ha ka Golden Jubilee Magazine, jong ka seng kynthei Katholik, Shillong 1974, pp. 19-20
8. Leilieh, 6 tarik, Nailar, 1986
9. Dongmusa, 17 tarik Risaw, 1986
10. Shillong Times, 25th October, 1987
11. Shillong Times, 28th Februray, 1988
12. Shillong Times, 22nd November, 1987
13. Shillong Times, 14th February, 1987
14. M. Pristilla R.Lyngdoh, ka jingthoh ha ka Silver Jubilee Magazine jong ka St. Mary's Past Pupils' Association, Shillong 1985. p. 15
15. Apphira, Jymmang I, 1987, p. 5
16. Shillong Times, April 25th, 1988 bad ka Sentinel, 27th April, 1988

## II

# KA KOLSHOR KHASI

### **Ka longing longsem ki Khasi ha ka jingiadei bad ka kamai kajih**

Ka ing ka long ka thymmei ia kiei kiei baroh, kumba don ka jingong ka jingieit ka sdang na la ing. Dei ka ing kaba saindur ia ka longbriew man briew. Ka ing namar kata, ka long u rishot ia ka kur ka jaid, ki shnong ki thaw, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Dei ha ing ba ki khun ki kti ki ioh ia ki jinghikai naduh dang rit, ki ioh ruh ia ka jingieit, ka jingsuk, ka jingkmen, ka jingshngain bad ka jingsngew skhem. Dei ka ing kaba ia kit lang ia ka khia ka shon ka suk ne ka shitom. U Kpa, Ka kmie bad kiwei de kiba ia kamai na ing ki ia pynnoh lang ka kamai ka kajih ban kham bit kham biang, ban ioh ka ing ban shong ban sah, ka bam ka dih, ka kup ka sem kaba kham bha.

Ha ki por mynshuwa, shuwa ban wan ka juk thoh, ki kmie ki kpa tymmen jong ngi ki im ha kawei pat ka rukom. Ki rep ki riang, ki trei ki ktah kat kum ka jaka, ka por bad ka jingdonkam jong ki, bad kim da don eh shibun ki jingdonkam. U kpa u pyndap ia ka ing, ka kmie nador ki kam ing kam sem, ka iarap ruh ban kyntiew ia ka jingioh, ka iarap ha ka rep ka riang, ri jingri bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam. Ha ki por nynshuwa, nador ha rep ka riang ka ri jingri bad shna tiar shna tar, kawei pat ka kam kaba ki Khasi ki sngewtynnad eh ka long ban leit iew ne khaii pateng. Ia ki Khasi la ju tip kum ki briew kiba don ka sap ban khaii napdeng ki jaidbynriew riwulum na kine ki thain shatei lammihngi. Hynrei kaba sngewsih mynta ka long ba ha ka

khài pateng, ka jaidbynriew jong ngi ka la nang hiar bad ran dien, ha kaba ia nujor bad ki por mynshuwa.

Kumba 'la pynpaw haneng ki Khasi ki pawnsam ha ka khài pateng. Ki ju shalan ia u nar, mawshun, kwai, tympew, sohniamtra, latyrpad bad kiwei kiwei de sha ki bynta jong ki Ri thor. U A.J.M.Mills u la thoh ba kat kum ka jingiathuh jong u Colonel F.G.Lister, ka jingrep sohniamtra, phan, latyrpad, kwai, tympew bad kiwei kiwei de ki long bha. Don ruh shibun ki mar khyndew kum u mawshun, dewiong, nar bad kumno la shalan ia kine sha bar kum sha Bengal. Ki Khasi ki nang ruh ban shna ia ki tiar ki tar, kum u Mohkhiew bad ki wait ha kaba ki shalan ia ki sha ki bynta rithor kum sha Assam bad Bengal. Ki Khasi ki thied ruh ia ki mar na shabar kiba kynthup ia u khaw, Mluh, Duma, ktung, Umphniang bad kiwei kiwei de. Ha ka jingthoh u B.C.Allen<sup>2</sup> u ong ba ki Khasi ki long kiba bit ba biang, kiba smat bad kiba don ka mynsiem ban trei kam. Kim don ka mynsiem (Jingsngew khim) ka bym kwah ban pynkylla (Conservatism) kaba khanglad ia ka jingkiew shaphrang kumba long ha kiwei pat ki bynta ka Ri India. U la ong ruh ba ki Khasi ki bat hi ia ka khài pateng jong ka District ha ki kti jong ki, bad kane ka la pynkiew shibun ia ka ioh ka kot. Ka khài ka pateng hapdeng ki Khasi bad ki Ri thor sylhet bad Assam ka pynmih ka spah bah, kumjuh ruh ka lad ba kin ioh iaki jingdonkam jong ki. Ka khài ka pateng ka don ha ki kti jong ki trai shnong, ki nongkhài na Rithor wat ki Marwari kim pat rung ha ka Khài pateng hapoh kine ki lum. Namar kata ka daw, ka jingohnong na ka khài pateng ka leit sha ki riwulum. Ha u snem 1858, ka jingshalan phan ka kot haduh 50,000 mounds, u nar haduh 45,000 mounds bad u dewiong 25,000 mounds bad u sohniamtra 45 million tylli.<sup>3</sup>

Ka jingpawnsam ki khasi ha ka khài ka pateng ka la nang troin. Bun na kiba shong skul, kiba la nang la stad

ki ia wad beit tang ia ki kam office, bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam shakri, haduh ba mynta la poi u pud ba bun da ki nongtrei ia ka kam. Ka jingtbit ban shna jingshna ruh ka la nang duna, ngi la duh shibun ka khyndew ka shyiap, bun na ki dukan ha ki iew ki hat ki la leit sha ki kti jong kiwei pat, bad wat lada ngi don dukan ruh ngi hun ban ioh tang ka baiwai.

Ha ki ri jong ka pyrthei la ia kren ia kita ki "multinational Companies" ne ki Company lang jong ki jaidbynriew shityllup ka pyrthei, bad ia ka "Globalisation of the economy", ne ka ioh ka kot shityllup ka pyrthei, bad ka ioh ka kot ka kamai kajih ka la roi stet haduh katta katta, mangi pat ngi nang ia id shadien. Mynta lei lei ngi la poi ha ka jingeh halor ka jingbymiho kam ioh jam (Unemployment). Da ka jingduna ha ka liang ka pisa tyngka jong ka jylla (Financial constraint) ym shym don kam (Posts) thymmai ei ei ruh. Mynta ngi hap ban khih ban ksar ban it ki lad ki lynti ban seng ia ki kam lajong. Bunsien ngi iohi ha ki kot khubor ba ka sorkar ka ju ong ia ki samla kiba la nang la stad, ba kin sdang ban leh ia kano kano ka kam la jong.

Ka jingkiew jong kano kano ka jaidbynriew ne ka jingroi ka shong tynrai eh ha ka ioh ka kot ne ka jingkiew ka kamai kajih, namar kane ka dei u budlum jong ka jaid bynriew. Shim ka nuksa jong ka Punjab ka jylla kaba riwspah eh ha ka rep ka riang bad ka rukom rep kat kum ka jingstad jong ka juk mynta. Wat hapdeng ka jingumsnam bad ki jingkhieh kiba bun, hynrei ka rep ka riang ka ioh ka kot ka biang, bad u khaw bad ata Punjab u dang pyndap ia ka Ri India. Hangne ban leit jia katba jia sha Punjab, ngim tip shuh aiu kan jia wat ha kito ki snem kiba la jia ki jingkulmar bad la pynjari curfew bun sngi bad haba don ki bandh, ki road blockcade, katno shuh ka jingshitom jong



ki brieve, khamtam kito kiba duk kiba suk, kiba bylla sngi, kiba duna ka jingioh bad ki nongrep. Ha ka jylla jong ngi naduh u thymia haduh ki T.V., haduh ka mluh khaw bad kiwei kiwei de ki mar, ki wan na shabar. Ka jylla jong ngi ka dei kawei na ki "Deficit State" bad man u snem ngi hap ban leit ban pan pisa na ka sorkar kmie. Katba kano kano ka jaidbynriew ka dang pan bad kam pat lah ban ieng ha la ki jong ki kjat kan nym lah satia ban ioh ia ka burom na kiwei pat. Lada ngi hap ban siew khajna kum kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew te ngin sa sngewthuh ia ki jingeh, mynta ha ka jingshisha ngi la dei ban tur shaphrang ngi dang lait lut ki income tax, ki tax karkhana, khaii bad kumta ter ter.

I Dr. J.S Jyrwa<sup>4</sup> ha ka jingkren jong I ha ka seminar ba la pynbeit da ka Hynniew Trep Endeavour Society, I la iathuh ba ki sahep Danish kiba long ki stad jong ka Ri jingri, kiba la ju don mynshuwa ha Upper Shillong ki ong, "Ba lada ngin jin da la ioh mangi kum kane ka Ri Khasi da shisha ngin jin da la pyntuid da ka dud bad ka ngap". Kumne kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew ki ju peit jawdud ia kane ka Ri jong ngi. I la ai ruh ia ka jingkhein jong ka jingwan na shabar jong ka dohsniang, syiar, doh blang bad doh masi. Tang ha u snem 1992 - 93, haduh 652 metric tonnes ka doh sniang, 219 metric tonnes ka doh syiar, 553 metric tonnes ka dohblang, 7933 metric tonnes ka doh masi bad 33 million tylli ki pylleng ba ka wan rah na bar jylla. la kine baroh lada khein kyllum, ka shongdor kumba 29.16 klur tyngka shisnem. Kumta, ngi bam doh bam pylleng man ka sngi, hynrei kine ki wan bun na shabar. Lada yn jin da lah ban pynmih bad pyndap tang na la ri lajong, katei ka pisa kan nym leit shabar, bad kan neh bad roi hangne. Lada khein sa ka dud ka makhon, lei lei kan nang bun shuh shuh.

Ka la dei ne em ka por ba ngin pynpaw pyrthei biang

ia ka sap khaii ba stad, ki sap shna jingshna, ki sap rep bad ki sap trei kam la jong kum ki longshuwa jong ngi. Mynta, ym lah shuh ban ioh ki kam sorkar namar la duna (saturation point) kiba pass pat ha ki lain bapher bapher bad kiwei pat ki kyrdan jingpule ki la nang bun man ka snem. Kumta ngi la dei ban pyrkhat thymmai bad ban pynsngew ha ki khun samla jong ngi ba ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka thoh ka pule, kam mut tang ban wad kam sorkar, hynrei ban leh ia kano kano ka kam lajong ryngkat bad ka jingstad, jingtip ba la ioh. Ka jingnang ka jingstad ka dei ka atiar ban tur shaphrang ban lait na kino kino ki jingshah lehbein ne ban bein bad ban ioh ka jinglaitluid ha ka pyrkhat ka pyrdain khlem ka jingtieng. Lada ngi la nang la stad bad trei ka kam lajong, yn nym don satia ban leh bein ne niew bein ne niewpoh ia ngi. Ka la dei ia ki skul ki college, ki seng bhalang ban pynshai khamtam sha ki nongkyndong. Bun na ki nongkyndong, ynda ki la nang ki la stad ki ieh ia ka khaii pateng, ka rep ka riang, ka ri jingri bad shna tiar shna tar bad ki wan sha sor ban trei wat tang I kam peon. Ngi kloi ban duh noh ia ka jinglong kynrad ha lade, bad kloi ban wan trei shakri.

Ngi shu pynhun ia lade ha ki jingong kiba bun, ka spah u khasi kam ju neh bun pateng, ne ka kamai kajih kam ju neh, ngi bam hati, kit kulai. Nalor nangta ngi kynnoh ia ka jinghiar pateng, ka jingbym ioh bynta ka jingshimjaid bad kumta ter ter. Kumba don ka jingong haba dum ym dei ban tim ia ka jingdum, hynrei ban it ia ka sharak bad thang ia ka. Bun kiba iathuh ba bun na kine kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew kiba riewspah mynta, ki dei kiba duk, hynrei dei lyngba ka jingtrei shitom ba ki sa ioh ka spah ka phew. Kumjuh ruh, bun ki riew heh spah jong ngi ki ioh lyngba ka jingtrei shitom.

Ka la dei mo ka por ba ki kyntien u Myllung Soso

Tham ki la urlong, ba ngin sa kylla tang ki nongtong um bad nongthoh dieng jongno re. U Myllung Soso Tham u la iohi lypa ia ka ban jia ha ka jaidbynriew jong ngi. Hynrei ngi la dei ban pyneh mgiew ia lade ym ban pynjem mgiew da kaba shim ia ka kyntien jong u kum ka jingmaham bad ban pynkyndit thiah ia ngi. Haba peit ki Khasi jong ngi ki hap shong die jingdie harud surok ha ki dukan rit bad khlem tnum ba la shu shna malu mala, katba kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew ki shong ha ki dukan heh ba itynnad. Ki trai karkhana dieng kiba heh dei kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew katba ki khlaw bad ki nongpomdieng ki dei ki briew jong ngi. Ka jingpom pathar ia ki dieng ka la ktah ia ka mariang, la duna u slap bad ktah sa ka jingkoit jingkhiah. Ha ki dukan heh ruh ngi shem ki nongiarap die (Salesmen/ Salesgirls) ki dei ki briew jong ngi. Wat ki nongleit pynkit um ne nongdie um ha ki dukan diary ruh dei ki briew jong ngi. Lada ngim pat lah ban leh hi ia ki kam naduh ki barit haduh kiba heh, ngin nym pat lah satia ban kiew. Ngi phah khapshniuh, phah suh shatri, phah suh juti, phah kit jingkit ha kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew, ki briew jong ngi kim treh ban trei, ngi shu ia pyrta ba ngi la shah tyllep da ki briew kiba na bar. Ngi buh ka jingsngew ha khmat bad ngim nang ban trei, ngi salia, ngi thait ngim lah ban pyniaid. Ka jingkylli ka long lada kiwei ki lah balei mangi ngim lah? Lada ki longshuwa jong ngi ki lah balei mangi ngim lah? Lada ngi ong ba ngi la stad mynta, ngi la dei ban kham kiew ha baroh ki liang namar ngi la lah ban pyndonkam da ka jingstad kaba ngi la ioh.

Khnamg ba ngin kiew ha ka ioh ka kot bad roi ka kamai kajih, ngin buh khyndiat ki mat ba ngin ia pyrkhath.

1. Ngi dei ban long kiba minot bad trei shitom bad ioh ia kiei kiei lyngba ka jingtrei shitom. Kam don kano kano ka lad kaba ngi lah ban kiew shaphrang lait na ka jingtrei shitom.

2. Ngi dei ban nang ban kynshew kyndiap, bad ym dei ba ngin long kiba lut phut palat. Ngi dei ban don ka "family Budget" ban buh jingkhein katno ngi ioh bad katno ngi pynlut. Ngim dei ban pynlut palat ia u pud ka jingioh kamai jong ngi, bad ki khun ki dei ban sngewthuh bad kim dei ban kwah palat ia ka jingioh ki kmie ki kpa bad ngi dei ban hikai ia ki naduh dang rit ban nym long kiba lut phut.

3. Ngi dei ban tip bad shim ia ki kabu ki rukom pynroi pisa (savings) ba ki bank., L.I.C. bad kiwei kiwei de ki ai khnang ba ka pisa kan nangroi na ka bad ban nym lehnohei.

4. Ngim dei ban tynneng bad kwah lut ia kiei kiei kiba palat ia ka bor. Ka jingkwah ia ka pisa suk (easy money) bad ka jingkwah spah palat bad ia kiei ki jong ka pyrthei (Materialism) kin pynjot ia ka jaidbynriew jong ngi.

5. Ngim dei ban leh rain ban trei ia kano kano ka kam. Ngi dei ban pyndonkam ia ki sap ki phong bad ka jingstad ba u Blei u la ai hang.

6. Ki kmie ki kpa ki dei ban hikai ia ki khun kynthei bad shynrang naduh dangrit ban don ka jingkitkhlieh bad ban teh lakam ia lade. Ki kmie ki kpa kim dei ban niew shiliang khmat iano iano ruh.

7. Ngi dei ban pynshlur ia ki khun ba kin beh ia kano kano ka kam lajong. Dei ban don ka jingpynshlur, ka jingai mynsiem bad ka jingkyrshan na ing ia ki khun.

8. Ki samla ki dei ban long kiba shlur ban seng kano kano ka kam, khlem ka jingtieng bad ki dei ban don ka jingkut jingmut skhem ban jop ia ka thong.

9. Ka Sorkar ruh ka don ka bynta kaba khraw shibun eh. Ka dei ban don ka "Economic policy" ba thymmai ne ban sain dur thymmai ia ka rukom trei rukom ktah kat

kum ka jingdonkam jong ka por khnang ban pynroi ia ka ioh ka kot. Ka "Education Policy" ne ka jingsaindur ia ka jingnang ka jingstad ha ka rukom kaba iadei bad ka iohkam iohjam bad ka ioh ka kot.

10. Ki samla ki dei ban shim ia ki lad ki kabu kiba ka sorkar bad ki Bank ki ai na ka bynta ban seng kino kino ki kam lajong. Ha kajuh ka por dei ban pyndonkam hok pat ia ki pisa ba ki ioh.

11. Ka Sorkar ka dei ruh ban pynshlur ia ki briew ban rep ban riang bad ban ri jingri da kaba ai bun ki jingiarap. Lada ngi la lah ban pynheh biang ryngkat bad ka jingstad ia ka rep ka riang, ka ri jingri, ka iew ka hat, ka khaii ka pateng, khlem artatien ka ioh ka kot jong ngi kan sa kiew shaphrang bad ka jaidbynriew kan don ka jingshngain bad heh mynsiem.

### REFERENCE

1. Mills, A.J.M Report on the Khasi and Jaintia Hills 1853, Delhi, Reprint 1985, pp. 3 - 4.
2. Allen, B.C. Gazetter of the khasi and jaintia Hills, Garo Hills, Lushai Hills, Delhi, Reprint, 1980, pp. 88 -89.
3. Allen, W.J. Report on Administration of the Cossyah and Jyntiah Hills Territory, Calcutta, 1858, pp. 44-48, quoted in Dutta, P.N., Immpect of the West on the Khasi and Jaintia, Delhi on the Khasi and Jaintia, Delhi, 1982, p.p 169 - 171.
4. Jyrwa, J S. "Ka jingangnud ban kyntiew ia ka ioh ka kot lyngba ka Ri jingri" Seminar, ba la pynbeit da ka Hynniew Trep Endeavour Society, 9th April, 1994.



# **KA KYRDAN (MAIN) U RANGBAH KHASI HA KA IMLANG - SAHLANG.**

## **1. Ka Jaidbynriew Khasi**

Ka Jaidbynriew Khasi ka long kaba kyrpang kaba tipbriew tipblei, tipkur tip kha, kaba don la ki riti ki dustur, ka niam ka rukom ka ktien ka thylliej, ka riam ka beit, bad la ka jong ka rukom im, bad ka rukom synshar paidbah kaba la ngam ha ki thied snam jong ngi. Ka jinglong ba kyrpang eh jong ka jaidbynriew Khasi ka long ka jingshim jaid na ka kmie. Ki don ruh kiwei kiwei ki jaidbynriew ha ka pyrthei ki ba shim jaid na ka kmie kum ki Nayar ha Central Kerala, Ki Garo ha Garo Hills, katto katne ki jaidbynriew ha Africa bad new Guinea. Ka Jaidbynriew Khasi ka kynthup shibun ki kur bapher bapher bad dei kine ki kur kiba pynlong ia ka jaidbynriew.

## **2. Ka Bynta jong u shynrang bad kynthei ha ka imlang - sahlang kat kum ka tynrai u khasi**

Ki kmie ki kpa tymmen jong ngi kiba shemphang bad kiba ieng ha ka nongrim ban kamai ia ka hok, ki la buh lypa ia ka kyrdan jong ki kynthei bad shynrang bad baroh ar ki don la ka jong ka bynta ha ka ing ka sem ka imlang-sahlang. U shynrang u long u lok bad u kpa ki khun ha iing khun, uba bsa ba btiah bad pyndap pynbiang ia ka iing ka sem bad u ba ai ia ka long rynieng ia ki khun. Ha ing kur pat u long u kni u ba peit ia ka kam iap kam im, bad ia ka kur ka jaid u long u nongbtin lynti bad u sneng u kraw ia ki para ki pyrsa, u pynbeit ia ki jingiakajia bad sa kiwei kiwei de ki kam. Ka kynthei pat ka long ka nongri nongsumar ia ka iing ka sem, ki khun ki kti bad ka spah ka phew. Ka Khatduh ka don ka bynta ka ba khraw shibun ba ka dei ban peit la ki kmie ki kpa bad

ia kiwei pat ki hynmen para kiba shem ha ka jynjar ka lanot, bad kumjuh ruh ka iingseng, ka iingniam, ne ka iingkur. Ka jingioh pateng kaba bun jong ka khatduh, kam mut satia ba ka lah ban leh katba ka mon, kam lah ban die ia ka iing ka sem, ka jaka ka puta, khlem ka jingiatip lem ki kni, ki hynmen, para bad kiba ha iing ha sem, namar ba ka khatduh ka long tang ka nongri nongsumar.

U shynrang nador ba u pyndap pynbiang ia ka iing ka sem, u trei kiwei kiwei de ki kam ba khia bad u long ruh riew kieng wait kieng stieh, bad haba don kano kano ka jingma ne ka thma, u hap ban mih ban ialeh ban iada la ka iing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid ka ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Kumta haba jer ia I khyllung ki ju buh ka ryntieh bad ki khnam lai tylli, lada dei u shynrang, bad ka wait, u star bad ka khoh lada dei I kynthei. Kane ka pyni ba u shynrang u dei u nongda bad ka kynthei pat ka nongri nang sumar ia ka iing ka sem. Ka daw ba kham kongsan balei ba ki longshuwa kim aiti ia ka spah ka phew ka jaid ka khong ha u shynrang, ka long namar ba ka jingim jong u ka long ka bym thikna. Ha kano kano ka por u hap ban mih ban ialeh thma ban iada ia ka iing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid, ka Ri bad ka Jaidbynriew. Ka kynthei kaba hap kit kaba long ha ka juh ka por kaba tlot, ka dei ban bit ban biang ha ka ioh ka kot, khnang ba lada don kano kano ka jingjia ka lah ban im bad pynim ia ki khun ki kti.

Wat ha ka rukom shad jong ngi ruh ngi lah, ban iohi ia ka kyrdan bad bor jong u rangbah bad kumjuh ruh jong ka kynthei. Ki kynthei ki ju shad hapdeng bad la ker ia ki da ki nongshad shynrang. Kane ka pyni ba ki kynthei ki ioh ka kyrdan ba pura ha ka imlang - sahleng. La niew burom ia ki kum ki nongpynroi ia u tnum u tyndai, ka kur bad ka kur ka jaid. Haba ki kynthei ki shad kim ju peit shane shatai bad ki peit beit shapoh ban pyni ia ka

jingkhuid bad jingsngewrit jong ki. Ki nongshad shynrang ki ju shad sharud bad ker ia ki kynthei ban pyni ba ki long ki nongda nongker ia ba ing ka sem ka kur ka jaid bad kumjuh ruh ia ka jaidbynriew. Fla ka jingshad Laho ha Rilum Jaintia, ki ju shad lai ngut, amgut ki shynrang, uwei sha ka diang bad uwei sha ka mon, bad ka kynthei ka shad hapdeng. Kine ki nongshad shynrang ka mut ia u kni, uba long u nongda ia ka kur ka jaid, ka ri bad ka jaid-byrnriew, bad ia u kpa ki khun, uba ai ia ka long ryenieng jong ki khun.

Ngim lah ban len ba don bun ki jingkylla kat kum ba iaid ka por. Shibun ki jingkylla ki la wan, la ha ka jingnang jingstad, ka ioh ka kot ne ka imlang-sahlang. Ki jingkylla ki la wan khamtam eh da ka jingiatyngkhuh bad ki kolshor bapher bapher. Mynshuwa kiei kiei baroh ki long da kumwei pat, haba ngi dang ia shong tang para mangi bad dang ia lum shi jaka. Mynta ki shnong ki la nang heh bad u kni uba la leit shong kha shawei pat, um kham lah shuh ban poi man ka por sha iing kur, khamtam lei lei ynda u kham jngai. U poi teng teng sa tang ynda pang ynda jhia, ynda iap ynda im. U kpa u ba don ha iing man la ka sngi, u kham ioh ka por ban peit ia ki khun.

### **3. Katto katne ki jingud jingbynniaw halor ka kyrdan u shynrang Khasi**

Ngì ju iohsngew shibun ki jingud jingbynniaw khamtam ha kane ka juk mynta halor ka kyrdan u shynrang Khasi. Bun ki jingong, kum shano ka bor u kni? Shano ka bor u kpa? Kan jia aiu ia ki khun shynrang? Don kiba ong ba u khun shynrang jong kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew u don ka jingkit khlieh na ka bynta ka iing ka sem bad ka spah ka phew. U sngewthuh ba katba u dang lah ban trei shitom katta ka bynta jong u ruh kan nang heh. U khun shynrang Khasi pat u long u riw mih iing, un da trei shitom katno katno ruh, ka spah ka phew ruh um ioh, ka jaid ruh um ioh. U long u ba marwei bad um don jingkitkhlieh ei ei ruh,



kane ka pynlong ia u shynrang u ba khlem bor khlem nongrim bad kane ka pynlyngkar ia u. Ha iing khun ruh u kpa u 'long nongwei shisngi, u kur u jaid ki bried, ka kyrdan jong u ka long kum u 'si kpa bad ' silur ha iing khun.

#### **4. Ki daw ka jinghiardor ka longbried man-bried.**

Kumba ong u Sohblei Norbert N.Nongrum<sup>1</sup>, ba man la u shynrang Khasi u long u ba khraw main haduh katta katta, ia kata ka main la pynkup ha u da u Nongbuh Nongthaw hi. Ka jaidbynried ka la pdiang ia u shynrang ba u long u kni ha la iing kur, u Thawlang ha iing khun, u lyngdoh ha ka niam, bad u syiem u kmie ha ka synshar khadar. U shynrang u long u kni ha ka iap ka im, u kpa uba lah uba iai. U dei u khatarbor. Ma u u long u khlieh jong kaiing, ki tymmen ki ju ong lada khraw kamai ka kynthei katno katno ruh, ka dap ka pur ka maian ka kamai u rangbah.

Ngim ju kham iohsngew na ki kmie ki kpa ki bym kwah ia ki khun shynrang ba kin kiew shaphrang ha ka jingstad bad ka kam ka jam bad ba kin bit kin biang ha ka jingim jong ki. U shynrang u don ka bor ba pura, u dei ban pyndonkam ia kita ki buit ki bor ban kiew ha ka jingim. Nga tharai um don uno uno u shynrang u bym sngewtynnad ban iohi ba ki hymmen, para, pyrsa kynthei ba kin bit kin biang. Ka spah ka phew kan long aiu haba ia nujor bad ka jingnang jingstad kaba ki khun ki ioh na ki kmie ki kpa.

(a) Ka jingniewkor ne burom ia u kni ne u kpa ka shong eh ha ki kmie kiba pyni ba ki ieit ki burom ia u, bad kiba hikai ia ki khun ban leh kumjuh. Haba ki pyrsa ki ieit ki burom ia u, u kni ruh u sngewieit sngewjan bad u klo i ban iarap ban iada ia ki haba poi kano kano ka shitom ka lanot. U kni uba tipbried - tipblei, u ba donburom, ki hynmen ki para, ki pyrsa ruh ki ieit ki burom, ki tieng bad

shynrain ia u. Hynrei lada u long u bym don akor, uba buaid, u ba tanglang, te ym don ba shynrain ba burom bad ba khein kni bad ban kam kni ruh lehrain. Ha iing khun ruh u dei u kpa uba synshar bad uba long u khlieh jong ka iing. Ki lok ki khun kin shakri bad burom ia u, namar u theh lut kat kaba u don. Te, ka jingiohbor ne jingduhbor jong u shynrang kum u kni ne kum u kpa ka shong eh ha u hi, ka jingim bad ka jingri jong u ia ka akor ka burom.

(b) Don bun kiba sngewthuh bakla ba kat kum ka rukom shimjaid na ka kmie, ka kynthei ka long ka khlieh jong ka iing bad kane ka ktah ia ka kyrdan u shynrang. Kane ka dei ka jingsngewthuh bakla, kaba lehse bun na ngi ngim shym ioh ia ka jinghikai tynrai la jong, ne ngim sngewthuh ia la ka jong ka tynrai. Kumta ka dei ka kamram jong kito kiba nang ki ba tip ba kin pynsngewthuh pat ia kane, ha kane ka juk ba mynta bad ruh ia ka pateng ban dang wan. Ki longshuwa manshuwa jong ngi kiba long kiba tipbriew - tipblei, bad kiba la pynshong nongrim ha ka ban kamai ia ka hok, nga tharai kin nym lah satia ban pynshong nongrim ha ka jingbakla. Hynrei ia ki shynrang jong ngi la pynheh pynsan bad pynrangbah ha ka lyer ba bakla, ka bym don nongrim bad kaba ialam bakla ia ka jaidbynriew jong ngi sha ka jingjot bad jinglyngkar.

(c) Kawei pat ka daw kaba wan rah ia ka jinghiardor ka longbriew man briew ka long ka jingshah tylllep ha ki kolshor bapher bapher jong kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew bad ngi klet bad ngim khein kor shuh ia la ka jong. Ngisngewbha ka jong kiwei ka kham ba ban ia ka jong ngi. Ngisngew ia lade ba ngi la dei kiba la shai da kaba pyrthuh bud ia kiwei pat, bad ngim tip shuh la ka jong. Kumta ka per ka longbriew man briew bad ka imlang-sahlang.

(d) Sa kawei pat ka daw ka long ka shongkha shongman. Haba ka shongkha shongman ka bha, ka iing ruh ka long kaba bha, bad ka suk ka sain. Dei ki iing ki sem kiba

bha, kiba kyntiew ia ka ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Lada ka iing ka long kaba pait kaba pra, aiu ngin khmih lynti? Kumta ban tei ne pynpra ia ka longbriew manbriew, ka tynrai bah ka dei ka shongkha shongman. Ha kane ka juk mynta, la shu ialeh kai ia kane ka kam. Ki khynnah kiba dang rit ka rta, hapdeng ka jingpule, nadong shadong dang hap peit ki kmie ki kpa, ka jingmut jingpyrkhat ruh dang khynnah, khlem kam khlem jam khlem pynkhreh ia lade, ki shu leit iing briew. Lada kim suk kim sain bym pat biang kiei kiei, u shynrang u phet noh bad ieh khunrei. Kane ka wan rah ia ka jingjynjar bad jinghiardor jong ka ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Don pat kiba shu iapoi hi, khlem pyntip ia ki kmie ki kpa ne kiba ha iing ha sem. Kine ki long ki jinglyngkar ha ka liang ka shongkha shongman kiba pyntroin bad pynhiardor ia ka jaidbynriew.

(e) Don sa kiwei de ki jingsniew ha ka imlang-sahlang kum ka kiad, ka khalai, ki drugs bad kiwei kiwei de, kiba wan rah ia ka jingjot, jingpra, jingduk bad kiwei kiwei de ki jingsniew kiba wan rah ia ka jinghiardor ka longbriew-manbriew.

Kine ki long khyndiat ki daw kiba pynduh pyntroin ia ka jaid bynriew, ym dei ki riti ki dustur kiba pynsniew hynrei dei ka jingsngewthuh bakla ia ki bad ka jingim jong ngi hi shimet, bad kiei kiei ki jingkylla kiba ngi ia tyngkhuh ha ka imlang sahang.

## **5. Ka Jingpynkut :-**

Ka dei ka kamram jong ki kmie ki kpa ba kin pynheh pynsan ia ki khun ha ka rukom kaba dei. Dei ban pynrung ha ki khun ia ka mynsiem tipbriew-tipblei ban hikai ia ka akor ka burom, ban khein kor ia la ka ktien ka thylliej bad ka kolshor la jong. Ki kmie ki kpa ki dei ban pynithuh ia kiba ha iing ha sem, ban hikai ia ki ban tei ia la ka rukom im, namar lada ngi tynneng ia kiei baroh, kan poi ka por ba ngim sngew Khasi shuh bad ka lah ban poi shaduh ka

jingduh jong ka jaidbynriew.

Ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew kan kiew shaphrang lada ki khun shynrang ki kiew shaphrang bad minot ha ki jingpule bad ki kam ki jam baroh. Ki khun shynrang ki dei ban long ki paia ba skhem jong ka Ri bad ki nongker nongda ia ki kynthei ki khynnah. Lada ki kynthei ki tieng bad kim don ka jingshaniah ha ki shynrang, kata ngim tip aiu kan jia? Ki kynthei ki dei ban don ka jingsngew shngain kat shaba ki iaid ki ieng namar ki don ki rangbah ban iada ia ki. Katno ki kynthei kin sngew sarong ban iaid ban ieng ha shnong ha thaw da ka jingshngain bad jingheh mynsiem, namar ba don ki shynrang ban iada ia ki. Ki kynthei ruh, lada kim burom kim niewkor ia ki shynrang Khasi, iano kin burom? Ngin ioh ia ka jaidbynriew kaba kiew irat lada shynrang bad kynthei ki ri ia ka akor bad burom iwei ia iwei pat. Ngi dei ban bret ia ki jingsniew ba bun ha ka imlang-sahlang kum ka kiad, drugs, khalai bad kiwei de kiba long ki thlen ki ban bam duh ia ka jaidbynriew. Khatduh lada ngi kwah ban pynkylla ia ka pyrthei bad pynbha ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew, ngi dei ban sdang shuwa na lade, ym da kaba kynnoh iano iano ruh.

## **References**

1. Lyngdoh, M.P.R., "Ka jingshimjaid na ka kmie bad ka kam sain hima sima: ki kynthei ha ka kam sain hima sima-seminar sponsored by the ICSSR-NERC, Shillong 27- 28, may, 1989.
2. Umdor, M.B., "Kumno ka jingshimjaid na ka kmie ka ktah ia ka imlang-sahlang jong ka jaidbynriew", Seminar sponsored by the ICSSR-NERC, Shillong 27-28 May, 1989.
3. Nongrum, Norbert N., Ka main u shynrang Khasi, Shillong, 1989.

## KA KALENDAR KHASI

Kum kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew ha ka pyrthei, u Khasi u don la ka jong ka rukom kheiñ por naduh ki por mynshuwa shuwa ban wan ki Phareng. Wat la mynta ngi pyndonkam da ka ktien Kalendar, hynrei ki don la ka jong ka jingsngewthuh iä ka por. Ki tip ban kheiñ iä ka shi khyllipmat, shi phang, shi kyntien kwai, shiteng sngi, shiteng synñia, shi sngi, shi taiew, shi bnai bad shi snem. Ka kalendar Khasi ka pynphalang iä ka rukom im, ka iäid ka ieng bad ka trei ka ktah jong ki briew. Ka rukom kheiñ taiew ka long phra sngi kat kum ki sngi iew, namar ka iew ka long ka bynta kaba donkam tam ha ka jngim jong u Khasi, ha ka imlang ka sahläng bad ka ioh ka kot. Ka rukom kheiñ bnai pat ka long kat kum ka jingmih jong u bnai.

Ha ki por mynshuwa, ki briew kim don baje, kumta ki shu peit iä ka jingmih jong ka sngi, u Bnai, ki khlur ha sahit bneng, ki tip ha kano ka por ban wan u slap ne ka 'eriong, ki tip kano ka por ban bet bad kano ka por ban ot. Ki ju pynlong iä ka shad ka kmen, ka leh sngewbha ruh ha ki por ba kylluid, kum ha ka por ba la dep bet iä u symbai ha ki lyngkha, ne haba la dep ot. Ki tymmen ki ju kheiñ iä ka ryta jong ki da kino-kino ki jingjia, kum ka nuksa, u Jumai-bah jong ka 12 tarik u Jylliew, 1897. Ki Khasi ki kheiñ kor iä ka khyndew bad ka mariang sawdong jong ki, kiba pynim bad aibam-aisa iä ki bad ki khun ki kti jong ki. Haba ki bet iä u symbai, ki ju leit da kaba kmen bad ka mynsiem kaba sngewbha, namar lada ki leit da ka jingdom ne jingsngewsih, ka ktah iä ki jingthung-jingtep, bad kin nym ioh satia iä ka jingseisoh kaba bha. Na kata ka daw, ju don ki jingleh niam bad ka shad ka kmen, ha shuwa ban bet iä u symbai, lane hadien ba la dep ot. Ki Khasi kim ju bet symbai ha ka por ba shai bnai, namar lada shai bnai, ki khñiang kin bam lut iä u symbai,

ki ju bet barabor haba dum bnai.

Ha ka shisnem don saw aiom, ka Pyrem, ka Lyiur, ka Synrai bad Tlang, bad mynshuwa ngim tip ba ka pyrthei jong ngi ka tyllun ha ki ar rukom, ban pynlong ia ka sngi bad ka miet bad ia ki saw aiom. Ki shu peit ia ka sngi kaba mih bad ki khot ka step ne mynstep bad mynsngi, bad ynda la dum ki khot janmiet, ne ka miet bad mynmiet. U Khasi u don ka jingiadei kaba jan bha bad ka mariang. Ka jinglong bad jingmih ka rep ka riang, ka shong eh ha ka jinglong ka suiñbneng, ka jingshit, ka jingkhriat, ka lyer, u slap baroh shisnem.

Kat kum ka khanatang, la ong ba u Blei Nongbuh Nongthaw, u la pynlong ia ka Ramew, bad u lok jong ka u Basa. Ka ramew ka la kha san ngut ki khun, ka Sngi, u Bnai, ka Um, ka Lyer bad ka Ding, baroh ki dei ki kynthei lait noh tang u Bnai. Ha ka por ba u Bnai u pyllun bha, la ju ai kyrteng da u 'Nai khatsaw-syñia, ha kaba ia ka jingitynnad, lah ban pynia-syriem bad u briew uba biang ka dur ka dar bad ka jingitynnad.

Ka bam hynroh jong ka Sngi bad u Bnai, ki don la ka jong ka khana. Kat kum ka jingiathuh-khana pateng, la ong ba shisien la don kawei ka khynnah kaba kyrteng ka Nam, ka khynnah kaba tipsngi bad bhabriew haduh katta-katta. Ka Nam ka la phet noh na la iing ba ka tieng ia u khla. Khnang ban buhrieh ia ka jingbhabriew jong ka, ka la tapnoh ia ka khmat jong ka, da ka snieh hynroh. Ka la leit phet nyngkong eh sha iing jong u 'Lur step bad u' Lur miet, hynrei kine kim shym ai jaka rieh ia ka. Khatduh eh, ka la leit sha iing jong ka Sngi, kaba la sngewsynei ia ka bad ai jaka rieh. Ym don mano mano ruh kiba tip ba ka Nam ka dei kaba bhabriew haduh katta katta. Hadien katto katne, u Bnai u la tip ia ka jingbhabriew jong ka, haba u la iohi ia ka ba ka sum bad saitjaiñ. Kumta u Bnai u la leit sha ka hynmen jong u ka Sngi, bad u la kyrpad ba kan pynbeit ba un ia poi kha bad ka Nam. Ka Sngi kam shym la kohnguh satia, namar ba ka Nam ka long

kaba sniew brier. Ha kawei ka por, katba ka Nam ka dang sum, u Bnai u la rieh hajan ka wah, bad u la shim ia ka snieh hynroh, bad bret noh ia ka, khnang ba ka Nam kan nym lah shuh ban phong ia ka. Haba ka la dep sum, ka Nam ka la wad ia ka snieh hynroh, bad ha kata ka por, u Bnai, u la bat ia ka kti jong ka, ka Nam ka la hylla, bad baroh ki la wan ban iarap ia ka. La khot ia ka Dorbar ban bishar ia kane ka jingjia. Ka Sngi ruh ka la wan, ka la dom bad tim ia u. Naduh kata ka por, haba u Bnai u iaïd na kata ka wah, kaba u bret ia ka snieh hynroh, ka hynroh ka bam ia u, kumta, ngi sa don ka bam hynroh u Bnai. Naduh kata ka por, ka sa don ka jingbishni hapdeng u Bnai, ka Sngi bad ka Hynroh.

Sa kawei pat ka khanatang ka ong, ba ki san ngut ki khun jong ka Mei ramew, ki ia im lang ha ka suk ka saiñ. Haden katto-katne, u Bnai u la kylla long u basniew, bad u la ibha ia ka Sngi kaba long ka hynmen jong u. Ka Sngi ka la tip ia ka jingmut sniew jong u, ka la dom haduh katta-katta, ka la mai la tim ia u, bad ka la ong ba ma ka ka la long kum ka kmie bad kaba la sumar sukher ia u, ka bret da u dpei na khmat. U Bnai u la sngewlehraiñ haduh katta-katta, bad u la mih noh na iing, bad iaïd tang mynmiet-mynmiet. Mynshuwa, la ong ba u Bnai u phymai kum ka Sngi, hynrei, hadien kane ka jingjia u la kylla rong dpei noh, na ka daw jong u dpei ba bret ka Sngi. Ha ka por ba u Bnai u pyllun bad shai bha, lah ban iohi ki dak kum ki jong u lyoh, kaba ki Khasi ki ngeit, ba dei u dpei ba la bret da ka Sngi.

Ka jingbam hynroh ka Sngi pat, ka don la ka jong ka jingiathuh khana. La ong ba u Bnai u la bitar haduh katta-katta, ba ka Sngi ka la pynlehraiñ ia u. Kumta, u la leit sha u Pyrthat ban pan kylliang ia ka waitlam na u, khlem tip ia kaei ka jingthmu, u la ai ka waitlam, u nang pyrkhath ba u Bnai, u kwah na ka bynta ban leit shad. Dang step phyrngap, u Bnai u leit sha iing jong ka Sngi, u rieh ha lyndet ka jingkhang iit. Ka sngi kam tip ia ka jingmut

ba sniew jong u Bnai, ha ka por ba ka dang mih, u Bnai u bret da ka waitlam iä ka, bad u mareh noh artad. Ka Sngi ka la mynsaw, bad ka la kyllon ha shen, ka la mih snam. Ka Mei Ramew ka la ai dawai iä ka Sngi ban sop iä ki jingmong jong ka, ka la sngewsih haduh katta-katta, bym don jingiasuk hapdeng shi para, bad ka la kem pang. Hadien katto-katne sngi, ka Sngi ka la jem bad ka Mei ramew ka la iäp noh. Naduh katta ka por ka sa don ka bam hynroh jong ka sngi, haba ka khie ka jingpang na kita ki jingmong bad kam lah ban mih shalor, ka shurieh shapoh, namar ka hap ban thiah bad shongthait. Naduh kata ka por, ka 'Leilieh bad u Pyrthat, kim ju khie haba shai ka Sngi, namar u Pyrthat u la lehraiñ palat bad u tieng ruh iöh ka knieh noh iä ka waitlam na u.

Ka bam hynroh u Bnai ne ka Sngi ki don ki jingktah iä ki briew ha pyrthei, kum ka khlam, ka jingsniew ka rep ka riang, ka iäp thngan, ki jingpang bad kiwei kiwei de ki jingsniew. Ha ka por ba bam hynroh u Bnai ne ka Sngi, ki briew haduh mynta ki ju mih shabar bad hylla, ki ju tied da ki tin khnang ban pyntieng iä ka hynroh ban nym bam lut iä ka Sngi ne u Bnai. Ia ka kalendar Khasi mynta la pyndon kam kat kum ka Gregorian kalendar. 'Nai ka dei ka ktien lyngkot jong u Bnai, kum ka nuksa u 'Nai kyllalyngkot na ka bynta u Bnai kyllalyngkot. Ka kyrteng jong ki Bnai Khasi kat kum ka Kalendar Phareng ki long kumne harum :

	<u><b>Khasi</b></u>	<u><b>Phareng</b></u>
1.	'Nai Kyllalyngkot	January
2.	" Rymphang	February
3.	" Lber	March
4.	" Iaiong	April
5.	" Jymmang	May
6.	" Jylliew	June
7.	" Tung	July



8.	"	Lar	August
9.	"	Lur	September
10.	"	Risaw	October
11.	"	Wieng	November
12.	"	Nohprah	December.

Ka Kalendar Khasi ka don khat-ar bnai ha ka shisnem, teng-teng khat-lai bnai. Don kiba ong iä u snem Khasi, ju sdang kheiñ naduh u bnai Risaw, kiwei pat ki ong naduh ka sngi kaba bud iä ka miet kaba jrong tam. Ka Kalendar Khasi ka kut ha ka sngi kaba lyngkot tam, bad ka sdang na ka sngi kaba jrong tam. Lada shim iä kane, ka miet kaba jrong tam ka dei ha ka 22 tarik u Nohprah, lada dei kumta, ka kalendar Khasi ka sdang na ka 23 tarik u Nohprah. Ka jingwan jong ki Phareng ryngkat bad ka Gregorian Kalendar, ka la pynkylä iä ka Kalendar Khasi, bad iä ki bnai Khasi la shu pyniahap bad ki bnai kat kum ka Gregorian Kalendar. U Bnai u mih khat-ar sien shisnem, teng-teng khat-lai sien, lada ka long khat-lai sien, u Bnai u ba khat-ar la tip kum 'Nai Shonglad, bad u bnai uba khat-lai u sah kumjuh, u 'Nai Nohprah.

Ha u snem 1971, u bnai thymmai u mih ha ka 28 tarik u Nohprah 1970, hynrei kam shym ktah iä ka rukom kheiñ na ka sngi kaba bud jong ka miet kaba jrong tam, bad u bnai thymmai u mih kumne harum.

1.	'Nai Kyllalyngkot	28th December, 1970
2.	" Rymphang	26th January, 1971
3.	" Lber	25th February, 1971
4.	" Iaiong	26th March, 1971
5.	" Jymmang	25th April, 1971
6.	" Jylliew	24th May, 1971
7.	" Tung	22nd June, 1971
8.	" Lar	22nd July, 1971

- |     |   |          |                      |
|-----|---|----------|----------------------|
| 9.  | " | Lur      | 20th August, 1971    |
| 10. | " | Risaw    | 19th September, 1971 |
| 11. | " | Wieng    | 19th October, 1971   |
| 12. | " | Shonglad | 18th November, 1971  |
| 13. | " | Nohprah  | 17th December, 1971. |

Ha u snem 1972, u Bnai u la mih khat-ar sien kumba la kdew harum :-

- |     |                   |                     |
|-----|-------------------|---------------------|
| 1.  | 'Nai Kyllalyngkot | 16th January, 1972  |
| 2.  | 'Nai Rymphang     | 14th February, 1972 |
| 3.  | 'Nai Lber         | 15th March, 1972    |
| 4.  | 'Nai laiong       | 13th April, 1972    |
| 5.  | 'Nai Jymmang      | 13th May, 1972      |
| 6.  | 'Nai Jylliew      | 11th June, 1972     |
| 7.  | 'Nai Tung         | 10th July, 1972     |
| 8.  | 'Nai Lar          | 9th August, 1972    |
| 9.  | 'Nai Lur          | 7th September, 1972 |
| 10. | 'Nai Risaw        | 7th October, 1972   |
| 11. | 'Nai Wieng        | 5th November, 1972  |
| 12. | 'Nai Nohprah      | 5th December, 1972  |

Ki kyrteng bnai ne taiëw ki don la ki jong ki jingmut. U 'Nai Kyllalyngkot u dei u bnai banyngkong jong ka Kalendar Khasi. Kane ka kyrteng kyllalyngkot ka lah ban mih lehse, na ka jingkylla jong ka miet bad ka sngi. Ha u bnai Nohprah, ka sngi ka lyngkot bha bad ka miet ka jrong. Ha u bnai kyllalyngkot, ka sngi ka la khamjrong bad ka miet ka la kham lyngkot. Ka lah ban long ruh ba ha ka por Tlang, ba khriat bha, ki briew ki iä-syaid ding, ki iä thang da ki lyngkhot dieng ne ki dieng ne ki dieng lyngkot. Ha ki iing Khasi mynshuwa, bad mynta ruh khamtam ha ki nongkyndong, ka dpei ka don hapdeng ka iing shet-ja, bad ki briew ki iä-shong sawdong ka dpei bad

ki kylla iä ki dieng ban meh bha ka ding khnang ban syaid. Dei hangne ba ki ju iäthuh khana, khamtam ki 'riew tymmen, kmie-rad kpa-rad. Hangne phin iöhsngew iä ki khanatang bad ki jingiäthuhkhana pateng-la-pateng, teng-teng haduh ba ki khynnah ki iä iöththiah, haba sngap iä kine ki jingiathuhkhana. Ka dei ruh ka jaka ha kaba ki tem iä ki marynthing, ki duitara, bad put iä ki bisli. U 'Nai Rymphang pat u dei u bnai uba rykhiang bad jur lyer, bad ka jingkhriat ka la kham duna. Rymphang ka lah ban mih na ka ktien raphang, haba ka mariang ka long tyrkhong bad rykkhiang bad ba ki sla dieng ki hap lut. U 'Nai Lber u dei u bnai ba ki sla lung ki sdang ban mih bad ka mariang ka la sdang jymgam. U 'Nai laïong u wan na ka ktien iäïong-iängit' kaba kdew iä ka jingdum. Ka kyrteng une u bnai ka mih na ka jingjur ka lyer ha une u bnai bad ka suiñ bneng ruh ka dum. Ki Khasi kim ju kham pynlong kano-kano ka kam ha une bnai, kum ka iäteht ktien, poikha-poiman, kiew iing, thied jaka bad kiwei-kiwei de. U Jymmang u dei u bnai uba sngewtynnad, ha kaba u "tiew jymmang u la phuh bad, kumjuh ruh sa kiwei kiwei de ki jaid syntiew. U 'Nai Jylliew u dei u bnai uba jur bha u slap bad baroh ki wah bad ki pung ki dap um bha, ki kshaid ruh ki noh bha rymphum. U 'Nai-tung pat u dei u bnai uba dap da ka jingsma iw-tung, namar ka jingpyut ki dieng ki siej, ki jhep, na ka daw ka jingjur u slap. Ka dei ruh ka por kaba jur bha ki jingpang kpoh. Ki jaiñ ki nep ruh kim ju rykhiang bha bad pynmih ka jingsma iw-tung. U 'Nai-lar u dei u bnai uba sngewtynnad bha. Ka kyrteng jong une u bnai ka mih na u 'tiew ja nailar, u ba phuh bha ha une u bnai. U 'Nai-lur u kit shibun ki jingmut, lur ka mut ban lur lyngkha, lur ka mut ruh ban trei shitom, ka wan ruh na ka ktien khlur bad ong lyngkot 'lur. Kane kam dei ka por ban lur lyngkha, namar ha u 'Nai-lur, u kba u la sdang ban ih. U slap ruh u la duna, bad ka suin bneng ruh ka itynnad bad ki khlur ruh lah ban iöhi bha mynmiet. Ki briew ruh ki kham trei shitom, ba la ih sa ban ot, ki soh ruh ki la ih, u slap u la duna bad ka la dei ka por

ba ki brierw kin sdang iä ka jinglehkai kaba sngewtynnad tam, ka siat khnam. Kum ka jingpynkhreh iä kane ka jingialeh kai, ki shna khnam da u thri, teng-teng da u thri saw, bad ong lyngkot u 'ri-saw. U 'Nai-wieng u dei u bnai uba sngewtynnad tam, ha kaba bun ki brierw ki la dep ot iä u kba, bad ki thiar jong ki ki la dap. Ban leh kmen leh sngewbha, ki brierw ki ju shet ja, shet kpu, ha ki khiew heh ba ki khot wieng. U 'Nohprah u dei u bnai uba kut jong ka snem, ha kaba ki brierw ki buh noh iä ki prah ki shang kiba ki pyndonkam ha ka por ot kba. Ka dei ruh ka por ba ki shongthait, namar u snem u ba rim un leit noh bad un wan pat u snem thymmai.

Ka shi taiëw jong ki Khasi ka don phra sngi, bad ki kyrteng jong ki sngi jong ka taiëw, ki jaka ha kaba long ki iëw kiba kham kongsan ha ri lum Khasi bad Jaiñtia. Kum ka nuksa, ka lew Rynghap jong ka hima Mylliëm, lew Musiang jong ka hima Sutnga ne Jaiñtia, ka lewbah ka hima Sohra, bad ka lew Khlawduh ka hima Nongkhlaw. Ka iëw ka don ka bynta kaba khraw tam ha ka jingim jong u Khasi. Ha ki, ka iëw kam dei tang ka jaka iäthied, hynrei ka long ka jaka ha kaba ki iäkynduh iä kiba ha-iing ha sem, ki kha ki man, bad ki iöh lad ban iä kren iä ka koit ka khiah, ka bha ka miat, ka die ka thied, ka imlang sahläng bad ka synshar kahdar.

Ki sngi ka taiëw Khasi lah ban kdew kumne harum :-

<u>Mylliëm</u>	<u>Khvrim</u>	<u>Sepng</u>	<u>Bhoi</u>	<u>Sohra</u>	<u>Jaintia</u>
Iewduh	Langkyrdem	Rangblang	Iewduh	Iewrit	Hat
Lyngka	Dawki	Nongstoin	Mawhati	Mawbang	Khyllaw
Nongkrem	Pynursla	Sangshnong	Umden	Shella	Pynsin
Mawlong	Lyngkhat	Khlawbah	Nongpoh	Tyllap	Mulong
Rynghap	Langkyrdem	Khlawduh	Lewrynghep	Iewbah	Musiang
Shillong	Dawki	Maram	Umroi	Mawbang	Mushai
Pamtiah	Pynursla	Mawngap	Pamtiah	Shella	Pyngkat
Umni	Lyngkhat	Langstieh	Umsning	Tyllap	Thymblein

Mynta, khamtam hangne ha sor, ngi pyndonkam iä ka rukom kheĩñ taiew kaba hynñiew sngi, kane ka lah ban long lehse naduh ka jingwan jong ki mishoneri Khristan. Ki briew khamtam ha ki nongkyndong, ki dang bud hi iä ka taiew ba phra sngi, namar ka kham biang iä ki. Haduh mynta, ki nongrep ki dang shaniah ha ka jinglong ka mariang, kum ka jinglung ne ngen bnai, u slap, ka lyer, ka jingshit ka jingkhriat, ka jingmih jong ki sla, ki syntiew ki skud bad kumta ter-ter, ban iä ka tarik jong ka Kalendar. Ki kyrteng sngi jong ka taiew mynta ki long kumne harum:-

<u>Saxon</u>	<u>English</u>	<u>Khasi</u>
Sun's Day	Sunday	Sngi u Blei
Moon's Day	Monday	Sngi Nyngkong (Lah sngi u Blei)
Tiw's Day	Tuesday	Sngi Ba-ar (Hat Majai)
Woden's Day	Wednesday	Sngi Balang
Thur's day	Thursday	Sngi Palei
Frigge's Day	Friday	Sngi Thohdieng
Satun's Day	Saturday	Sngi Saitjain

Ka sngi u Blei ka dei ka sngi kaba kongsan tam na ka bynta ki khristan. Ka niam Khristan ka la wan rah ruh shibun ki jingkylla ha ka jingim jong ki Khasi. Mynshuwa, ki ju shongthait ha ka sngi kaba bud jong ka iëw heh ha ki shnong jong ki. Hynrei mynta ki la shongthait ha ka sngi U Blei, khnang ba kin lah ban leit sha ki jingiäseng ban duwai. Ka Sngi U Blei ka long ka sngi kaba kyrpang na ka bynta u Blei, namar ba ki la buh hynriew sngi na ka bynta kiwei pat ki kam. Ka sngi Nyngkong ka dei ka sngi kaba bud iä ka sngi u Blei, la tip ruh kum ka 'lah sngi u Blei'. Ka sngi Ba-ar la tip ruh kum ka sngi Hatmajai. Ka sorkar Phareng bad ki Welsh Mission ki la sdang na Sohra, kaba long ka headquarters jong ka Cossayah Hills Political Agency. Ki briew na Sohra ki ju hiar sha Majai ne Bholagang, na ka bynta ka sngi iëw Hatmajai kaba long ha ka sngi Ba-ar. Ka sngi Balang ka long ka sngi ka kaba ki Kristan

na ka Balang Presbyterian ki ju don ka jingiaseng duwai. Ka kyrteng sngi Balang ka lah ban wan na ka sngi jong ka Balang, ha kaba ki briew ki ialang lang. Ka sngi Palei ka dei ka sngi pdeng taiew, ba ki briew kim da bun kam eh, bad ki palei ka jingmut jingpyrkhat. Ka sngi Thohdieng ka mut ka sngi ban leit thohdieng. Ha ki por mynshuwa, ki briew ki shet jingshet beit da ka dieng, ym don stove urnphniang sharak, electric ne gas. Kumta, ki donkam ban leit thohdieng, ban dap baroh shi taiew. Ka sngi Saitjaiñ ka dei ka sngi ban leit sait ia ki jaiñ bad pynkhuid ki iing ki sem, khnang ba baroh kin khuid bad itynnad na ka bynta ka Sngi U Blei Ha ki por kham mynshuwa, ki nongbylla sngi ki ju ioh bai-nong ha ka sngi lewduh, hynrei mynta ki la ioh ha ka Sngi Saitjaiñ. Ka sngi saitjaiñ ka long ka sngi kaba donkam bha khan:am ha sor, namar bun ki briew ki ju leit iew, leit siew leit tda ha ka sngi Saitjaiñ. Kumta kum ka jaitbynriew, ngi don la ka jong ka rukom kheĩn por, bnai, taiew bad snem naduh ki por mynbarim kaba pyni ia ka jingstad jong ka jaidbynriew.

### References:

1. H. Elias, Ki Khanatang u Barim 1972, pp12-21.
2. Kat bun ka jing tip na I bah L. G. Shullai.
3. Kalendar katholik Khasi, 1984.

Ka jingsngewnguh ia I Bah L.G. Shullai, Shillong Records Collection Centre, Bah B.C Jyrwa bad Bah H.S. Nongbri, kiba la iarap ban ai ia ki jingtip jong ki ha ka por ba thoh ia kane jingthoh.



## **KA RONG KA TAW KA SHAD KA KMEN U KHASI**

Ka Rong ka taw ne ka shad ka kmen ka long ka bynta kaba kongsan tam ha ka jingim u khun Khasi khara. U Khasi u long uba dap da ka jingkmn bad sngewbha. U ieit ia ka lehkmn leh sngewbha, kum ka shad ka kmen, ka rwai ka siaw bad ka put ka tem. Haba ki briew ki leit sha lyngkha, ne haba leit tongum ne sait jain ne leit thohdieng phin iohsngew ba ki rwai ne kynud ne siaw da ki sur ba sngewtynnad. Wat ki khynnah ap masi sha lum ki ju rwai bad siaw sngewtynnad. Ki ju shna ki jingput da ki siej ne sla bad pynmih ki sur kiba sngewtynnad. Ka jingitynnad ka mariang, ki pyntha bad ki them ki lum ryngkat bad ki dieng ki siej, ki syntiew ki skud ki nang pynitynnad shuh shuh ia kane ka Ri jong ngi, ka Ri ba shong ki Blei.

Ki don ki jingiathuh khana puriskam ban pyni ha ngi ba ka Rong ka taw ka shad ka kmen ka la don naduh ki por barim bajah. Kawei na kita ki jingiathuh khana pateng ka iathuh ha ngi ba mynhyndai eh haba dang lung ka pyrthei, baroh ki mrad bad ki sim ki dang nang kren. Te ha kawei ka sngi, haba katto katne ki mrad bad ki sim ki dang leit iaid kai, ki la lap ia u khun bynriew uba dang pynlong ka jingshad sngewbha ha kawei ka madan kaba heh, ryngkat bad ka put ka tem, ki bom ki ksing bad ki put tangmuri. Ki mrad bad ki sim ki la itynnad palat ia kane ka jingshad u khun bynriew, bad ki ruh ki la ia kut jingmut ban pynlong ka jingshad kaba kum kane. Kumta, ki la pynbeit ia ka sngi ba kin pynlong ka shad ka kmen kum ka jong u khun bynriew. Haba la poi kata ka sngi baroh ki jaid sim jaid mrad ha la ka riam ka beit ki la ia poi sha ka madan shad. Ki la ia sdang ka put ka tem, ka shad ka kmen. Ha kata ka por, la wan poi u kui bad

la ka waitlam kaba itynnad bad kaba phymai haduh katta katta. U la sdang ban shad baroh ki la iapbeit ia ka jingshad jong u, bad u la sngew sarong shibun eh. Ha kata ka por, la wan poi u pyrthat bad u la pan kyliang ia ka waitlam na u kui. U pyrthat u la sdang shad bad ka talain artad ia ka waitlam, bad u la kiew soit sha sahit bneng da kaba rah lang ia ka waitlam jong u kui. U Kui u la sngewsih palat, u pyrshang ban ioh biang ia ka waitlam, hynrei u khlem ioh shuh, naduh kata ka por sa sdang ka jingiashun hapdeng ki mrad bapher bapher.

Sa kawei pat ka jingiathuh khana ka ong ba mynhyndai eh, baroh ki jaid sim, bad laiphew mrad ki la iapynbeit ban long ka jingshad. Haba la poi kata ka sngi baroh ki la ia mih ha la ki riam ki beit kiba itynnad. U Shakyrlia u put tangmuri. U Diengkhiad u tem ki kynshaw, bad u risang u tem bom. Ka jingput jingtem jong ki ka la sawa haduh katta katta, bad ki sim ki mrad ki nang ia bun ia bun. Ki mrad bad ki sim ki la ia shad baroh shisngi haduh ba ki la thait. Hamar ba ki mut ban ia leit phai noh wan mih ka Sngi bad u Bnai kiba ia long shipara, bad ki la ias dang ban shad. Baroh kiba peit kai, ki ong ba ka long khlem akor ba kin iashad shipara. Ka Sngi ba la sngew lehrain, bad ka la phet da kaba sngewrem bad leit rieh ialade ha ka krem Lamet Ka Krem Latang. Kumta la tap ia ka pyrthei da ka jingdum. Bun napdeng ki mrad bad ki sim kiba la ia leit ban khroh ia ka ban wan phai biang, hynrei ka sngi kam treh. Khatduh eh la mih u iar Ryngkuh, bad u la ong ba un leit shaw hi ma u ia ka sngi. Ka sngi ka la iathuh lut ia kiei kiei kiba la jia baroh, kumno ba ki la ia rkhe bein ia ka. U syiar u la ong ia ka ba nadien nangne kin nym rkhe bein shuh ia ka. Ka sngi ka la kohnguh ban wan biang tad ynda ka iohsngew ba u syiar un kynih laisien. Kumta sa mih biang ka sngi bad ka jingshai ha ka pyrthei.

Kine ki long ki khanatang jong ka Ri jong ngi kiba la iathuh pateng la pateng, hynrei ki don lang bad ki



jingmut bad symboh pyrkhath ban pyni ba ka shad ka kmen  
ka put ka tem ka la don naduh mynhyndai eh ha u Khasi.

Don shibun ki rong ki taw ne ka shad ka kmen kiba  
u khun Khasi u ju pynlong man la u snem. Don kiba iasnoh  
bad ka lehniam leh rukom, don pat kiba shu shad sngewbha.  
La ju pynlong ia ki ha shuwa ban bet ia u symbai ha ki  
lyngkha ne ynda la dep ot. Ka shad suk Mynsiem ne shad  
Weiking kam don jinglehniamei ei, ki shu dwai ha u Blei  
Trai kynrad ban bha ban miat ban koit ban khiah, ban bha  
ka rep ka riang, bad pan na u Blei ban ioh ia ka jingim  
suk im sain baroh shisnem. Hynrei ka shad Nongkrem ka  
don bad ka lehniam. Don ki Rong ki Taw ba la pynbeit  
da ki shnong, don pat kiba la pynbeit da ki Raid, bad ki  
Hima. U Khasi u don ka jingiajan bha bad ka mariang bad  
kiei kiei kiba don sawdong jong ka. Ka rep ka riang ka  
long ka kam ba kongsan tam jong u briew, kumta u ieit  
bad burom ia ka khyndew kaba pynmih ia ki jingthung  
jingtep bad pynkdang ia ki briew. Kumta ha kino kino ki  
rong ki taw, kim ju klet ban duwai ha U Blei Trai Kynrad  
Nongbuh Nongthaw ban kyrkhu kyrdo, ban bha ka rep ka  
riang, ka leit ka wan, ka synshar ka khadar, ban ioh ka  
jingkoit jingkhiah, ban lait na ka khlam ka ngoh, na ka  
thma bad ka nem sniew, ban bha ki nongsynshar, u syiem  
u kmie, kiba khraw bad ki briew baroh. Kim ju klet ruh  
ban ainguh ia u Blei Trai kynrad na ka bynta ki jingkyrkhu  
bad jingbha kiba u la theh halor jong ki.

Ngin shu shim khyndiat tylli ki rong ki taw ba kongsan  
jong u khun khasi khara.

**(1) Ka shad shiphiah ne Shad iong Nikhla ne shad  
Laho :**

Ka jingshad Laho ka long ka jingshad kaba la rim bha  
jong ki Pnar ha Ri lum Jaintia. Ka kyrteing tynrai jong ka  
ka dei ka shad shiphiah, ban phiah ia ka jingshad hapdeng  
arngut ki shynrang, u wei sha kadiang bad u wei sha  
kamon bad ka kynthai ka shad hapdeng. Ka shad shiphiah  
ka iasoh bad ka jingsdang jong ka jaidbynriew. Haden ba

u Hynniew-wasa ne Hynniew Trep u la sah noh ha kane ka pyrthei, u la kwah ban pynlong ka jingshad ainguh ia u Blei Trai Kynrad Nongbuh Nongthaw. La ia pan da kaba suit kaba shor ia ka shad shi jur, hynrei ka dak ka shin kam paw ba U Blei u mon ia ka shad shijur, u wei u shynrang bad kawei ka kynthei. Ki la ia pan da kaba shad shiphiah kumta ka dak ka shin ka pynpaw ba U Blei u mon ia kane ka jingshad. La iathuh ba ka shad shiphiah ka la jan duh noh, bad ym shym lah ban pynlong la slem bah. Kumta ka kur Nikhla ka la pynkhie im biang ia kane ka jingshad, bad la khot ia ka shad shiphiah da ka shad iong Nikhla. Ka kyrteng Laho ka mih hadien na ki nongrwai kiba ju rwai. "Hoooh ka la Hoooh". Ka shad shiphiah ka long ka jingshad ainguh ia U Blei Trai kynrad na ka bynta ki jingbha bad jingkyrkhu kiba u la theh sei ha ki brieve.

## **2. Ka Rongkhli :**

Ka Rongkhli ne Rongkhla ka long ka jingleh niam ryngkat bad ka shad ka kmen jong ki war Jaintia ha Nongtalang, kaba don ha khap Bangladesh. Ki ju pynlong ia ka Rongkhli ha kano kano ka por ba ki ioh pyniap ia u khla. Lada ioh pyniap ia u khla ha kano kano ka rukom, da kaba siat, ne ha kaba leit beh mrad ne ha kano kano ka rukom jingpyniap, ki dei ban pynlong ia la ka lehniyam leh rukom ban ainguh ia U Blei. Lada kim leh ia ka niam ka rukom, ki ngeit ba kin wan hap ki jingjia kiba sniew, kum ka pang ka jhia, ka jingmatlah, ka jingiap thngan bad kiwei kiwei de. Ka jingpynlong ia ka lehniyam Rongkhli ka long kat kum ba ioh pyniap ia u khla, ki ju leh ha ki bnai Kyllalyngkot, Rymphang ne Lber.

## **3. Ka Behdeinkhlam :**

Ka Behdeinkhlam ka long kawei pat ka jingleh niam jong ki Pnar. Ka Behdeinkhlam ha Jowai ka dei ka jinglehniyam jong ka Raid Jowai. Ki ju pynlong ruh ia ka Behdeinkhlam ha ki Raid Tuber, Shyrmang, lalong, Mukhla bad Muthlong. Ia kane ka lehniyam la ju pynlong ha ki bnai lyiur kum u Jylliew bad Naitung, ha ka por ba la dep bet

lut ia u symbai. Ka jingthmu ba kongsan jong ka Behdeinkhlam ka long ban ainguh ia U Blei Trai Kynra ba la theh kyrhai ki jingkyrkhu. Ha ka juh ka por ban kyrpad ia u ban lait na ka khlam ka ngoh, ka pang ka jhia, bad kiwei kiwei ki jingsniew kiba wan ha ka jingim jong ki brierw. Ki duwai ruh ban bha ka rep ka riang bad ba ki brierw kin im suk im sain baroh shisnem.

#### **4. Ka Lukhmi :**

Ka Lukhmi ka long ka lehniām ha raid lapngar ha thain Bhoi. Ki ju pynlong ia kane ka lehniām ha u bnai Lber, shuwa ban bet ia u symbai bad haba la dep ot ia u kba. Kane ka jinglehniām la ju leh na ka bynta ka Lukhmi ne ka Leikhaspah kaba pynbha ia ka rep ka riang kaba long ka spah bah ia ki brierw ha kine ki thain, namar bun na ki, ki im da ka rep ka riang. Ki ju lehniām ban bha ka rep ka riang khamtam u kba, bad na ka bynta ka jingbha jingmiat jong ki brierw baroh, khnang ba kin lah ban im bha im miat baroh shisnem.

#### **5. Ka Sajer ka Raid Nonglyngdoh :**

Ka Sajer ruh ka long kawei pat ka jinglehniām ha ka Raid Nonglyngdoh ha thain Bhoi. La ju pynlong ia ka ha u bnai Nohprah, Kyllalyngkot ne Rymphang haba la dep ot kba. Ki pynlong ia kane ka jinglehniām ban bha ka rep ka riang, khamtam u kba, uba long ka jingbam ba kongsan jong ki Khasi. Ki duwai ainguh ruh ia U Blei u Trai Kynrad Nongbuh Nongthaw na ka bynta baroh ki jingkyrkhu kiba u la theh sei halor jong ki.

#### **6. Ka Lakympong :**

Ha katto katne ki Raid ha thain Bhoi kum ka Raid Tyrso bad Raid Nongtung ki ju pynlong ia ka Lakympong. Don ar jaid ki Lakympong, kawei ka dei ka Lakympong khyraw bad kawei pat ka Lakympong Lukhmi. Kaba nyngkong kam donniām, ka dei ka jingshad sngewbha jong ki samla, don kiba ong ba ka Lakympong ka dei ka Lei jingieit. Ki ju pynlong ia kane ka Lakympong ha u bnai

Rymphang ne Lber, haba la dep ka aiom ot, bad shuwa ban bet ia u symbai ba thymmai. Ka Lakympong Lukhmi ka don lang bad ka lehniām, ia kane la ju pynlong shisien san snem. Ki lehniām Lakympong Lukhmi na ka bynta ban bha ka rep ka riāng khamtam u kba u khaw, ban bha ka leit ka wan ban ioh ka koit ka khiah.

#### **7. Ka Pomblang Syiem ne Pomblang Nongkrem :**

Ka Pomblang Syiem ne Pomblang Nongkrem ne Shad Nongkrem ka long ka jinglehniām ba shisien shisnem jong ka Hima Khyrim. Ki ju pynlong ha Ingsad ha Smit, kaba long ka Ingniām bad ka jaka shong ka Syiem Sad bad ki Syiem jong ka Hima Khyrim. La ju pynlong ia kane ka lehniām ban kynmaw bad burom ia ki longshuwa, ki nongseng ia ka niām bad ka hima. Ki ju duwai ha u Blei Trai kynrad ban theh shibun ki jingkyrkhu na ka bynta ban bha ka rep ka riāng, ban bha ka leit ka wan, ban bha ban miat ki syiem, kiba khraw bad ki khun ki hajar, ban ioh ia ka shongsuk shongsain baroh shisnem.

#### **8. Ka Shad Suk Mynsiem ne Shad Weiking :**

Ka Shad Suk Mynsiem ne Shad Weiking ka long ka jingshad ba shisien shisnem ba la pyniaid da ka seng Khasi. Ka long ka jingshad ha kaba ki briew ki ainguh ia u Blei Trai kynrad Nongbuh Nongthaw na ka bynta ki jingkyrkhu kiba la ai ha ki na ka bynta baroh shisnem, bad ban duwai ia u Blei Trai Kynrad ban theh kyrhai ki jing kyrkhu ban bha ka rep ka riāng, ban im suk imsain baroh shisnem. Ka shad Suk Mynsiem ka ju long man u snem ha u bnai laiong.

Dang don bun shuh shuh ki rong ki taw, ka shad ka kmen ha kiwei pat ki bynta jong ka Ri. Ka shad phur Nongjri, Sohbar kaba ki ju lehniām ia ki nongiāp. Ka shad Lyngdoh Wahkhen, ka phur ki khatar shnong, ka shad Thung Syiem Thang Syiem ha Sohra. Don ruh sa ka shad Raid Marngar, ka shad krud kba bad shad Longhai, ka shad Kynthei ne Nongkharai, ka on pepbah ne ka shad

phur shad siang ka Hima Maharam ka shad krud kba bad shad kylla Mohkhiew ha Warmawsaw bad Patharkhmah, ka shad Raid Shabong ha Pynursla, ka shad Nguh Meikha ha Raid lapngar. Nangta, don ruh sa ka shad Mastieh Behkhla ki Mynso, ka shad phur ki Lamin, ka shad Sukra ha Nongbah, ka shad kynthei ki Nongwataw ka shad Behmrad ka thain lum Diengiei bad sa kiwei kiwei de.

Naduh ki por barim bajah, u khun bynriew u ju kwah ban pynpaw shabar ia ki jingsngewbha bad jingsngewsih, ki jingmut ki jingpyrkhat, ki jingsngew ba bunjaît lyngba kino kino ki lad, kum ka jingoh dur, kaba dro, ka rwai, bad ka put ka tem. Kumta ka rong ka taw, ka shad ka kmen ka dei kawei na ki lad kiba kongsan, ha kaba u briew u pynpaw ia ki jingsngew, ka jinglong tynrai, kaei kaei kaba u khein kordor bad kaba u kwah bad sliang ban pynneh pynsah bad pynim. Kumta, wat la u Khasi um don ka thoh ka tar naduh mynbarim, na ka daw ba u la nguid noh ia ka kot kat kum ka jingiathuh khana pateng, hyndai u don ka jingstad bad jingshemphang. Ka History jong u Khasi ka don bad paw shynna, ha ki Khanatang ki puriskam bad purinam, ki jingduwai, ki phawar, ki jingrwai, ha ka lehniarn leh rukom, ha ka shad ka kmen. Ia kine la pynneh pynsah pateng la pateng.

Ka rong ka taw ka shad ka kmen ka long ka bynta kaba khraw bad kaba kyntang ha ka jingim u Khasi. Ki pynphalang ia ka imlang sahlang, ka niam ka rukom, ka synshar ka khadar bad ka ,ioh ka kot. Ki pyni ruh kumno u Khasi u long u ba tip briew tip blei, u burom ia ki barim bad baiap. Ki pyni ruh ba kumno ki Syiem, ki Lyngdoh, Doloi, ki Myntri, ki Bakhraw ki don ki bynta bapher bapher ha kaba pynlong ia kine ki rong ki taw ki shad ki kmen ba bunjaid. Ka bynta jong ka syiem Sad kum ka nongbat ia ka niam ka rukom ka pynphalang ia ka jinglong ka jaidbynriew ba ka burom ia ka kynthei kum ka nongri ka nongkdup bad nongsumar ia ka niam ka rukom, ka ing ka sem bad ka kur ka jaid.

Dei ha ka por ba pynlong ia ki rong ki taw ka shad ka kmen ba ki briew ki iohlad ban ia kynduh ia kiba haing hasem, ki kur ki jaid ki kha ki man. Kito kiba don kham sha jngai ruh ki iohlad ban wan ia kynduh ia la kiba haing ha sem. Ki rong ki taw kim dei tang ka rukom lehnam, hynrei ki dei ki bynta ba kordor ha ka imlang sahleng. Ka dei ka por ban sei ki khor ki khriam, ki dhara, ki paila, ki jingdeng ksiar, jingdeng rupa. Ka dei ka por ban pyni ia la ki khun kynthei samla, namar ki kynthei kiba shad ki dei ban long sotti. Lada don uno uno u rang uba iapmat iano iano u lah ban phah kylli bad ban ia poikha poiman.

Ka jingshad kynthei bad shynrang ka pyni ia ka bynta jong ki ha ka imlang sahleng. Ki shynrang ki ju shad barabor sharud bad ki kynthei ki ju shad hapteng. Kane ka pyni ba u shynrang u dei u nongker u nongda ia ka kynthei ka khynnah, ka ing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Ka jingshad jong ki kynthei hapteng bad pyndem ia ki khmat shapoh, ka pyni ia ka jinglui lui, ka jinglong sotti bad jingsngewrit, ki jinglong ba ka kynthei ka dei ban don. Ka jingker ia ki kynthei hapteng ka pynpaw ruh ia ka kyrdan bad burom kaba ka jaidbynriew ka ai ia ki kynthei. La niew burom ia ka kynthei kum ka nongri nongsumar, ka nonglum ka nonglang, ka nongpynroi ia u tnum u tyndai, ka kur ka jaid, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew.

Ha ka jingshad Laho, ju don laingut ki nongshad, amgut ki shynrang, uwei sha ka diang bad uwei pat sha ka mon, ka kynthei ka shad hapteng. Ki amgut ki shynrang ka thew ia u Kni u ba long u nongker nongda ia ka ing ka sem bad ka kur ka jaid, uwei pat ka mut ia u lok uba long u kpa ki khun bad ka ing. Ka jingker ia ka kynthei hapteng ka pynpaw ia ka bad ka ing. Ka jingker ia ka kynthei hapteng ka pynpaw ia ka burom bad kyrdan ba la ai ha ka. Ka Nongshad kynthei ka shad marwei, ka thew ia ka 'Langdoh' kaba long ka nongbat ia ka niam ka rukom.

Ka Shadwait bad shadmastieh ki long ki rukom shad thma ban pynpaw ia ka jingkmien hadien ba la jop

thma. Ha ka riam shad shynrang, ki ju don ka Ryngkap bad ki khnam ban pyni ia ka kamram jong ki shynrang kum u nongda u nongker.

Haba don ka shad ka kmen ka iarap ruh ia ka ioh ka kot, ki briew ki thied ki jain thymmai bad kiwei kiwei de ki tiar ki tar ban pynphuh pynphieng ia ka ing ka sem. Ki ju pynkhuid ruh ia ki ing ki sem, ki lynti ki syngkieng, ban itynnad, kumta don ki jingkhuid ha ki shnong ki thaw. Ha ka por shad Nongkrem haba ngi leit sha Smit, ngi ju iohi baheh bha ka die ka thied, mih bun ki dukan ja dukan sha, ki soh ki pai, bad kaba sngew tynnad eh long ka ban leit bam sohphlang sha Smit.

U Khasi u long uba tipbriew tipblei, tip kur tip kha, u long ruh uba ieit ia ka jinglailuid. Ha Ri Pnar ki ialeh pyrshah ia ki Phareng namar ba ki pyrshang ban pynwit ia ka rukom thangbriew ha Jowai, bad mushlia ia ka jingshad kaba la pynlong ha Jalong, kumta la khie ka thma hapoh ka jingialam u Kiang Nangbah, bad u la shah sdien phasi ha ka 30th u Nohprah, 1862.

Ka rong ka taw ka shad ka kmen ka pyniajan bad tehsong ia ka jaidbynriew. Ka wanrah iaka jingkmén jingsngewbha, ka pynphuh pynphieng ia ka jaidbynriew. Haba la poi ki sngi jong ka Pomblang Nongkrem, ka Behdienkhlam, ka Shad Weiking bad kiwei kiwei de, baroh ki ia kmen bad ki ia leit ban peit ia kine ki jinglehniam lehrukom bad ka shad ka kmen. Kumta katba dang neh ki rong ki taw, ka shad ka kmen dang phuhmut phuhmat ka jaidbynriew namar ki pynphalang ia ka jingshad bad jing shemphang jong ka jaidbynriew Khasi.



## **U KHASI BAD KA PUT KA TEM KA RWAI KA SIAW**

Kham niar eh ban don ki brierw ki bym sngewtynnad ia ka put ka tem, ka rwai ka siaw. Wat lada u brierw um nang satia ban rwai ne ban put ban tem, hynrei u sngewtynnad pat ban iohsngew ia ki sur jingrwai bad jingput jingtem. Haba don ka put ka tem ka rwai ka siaw, ryngkat bad ki sur ba sngewtynnad hangta don ka jingieit ka jingsuk, ka jingkmen, ka jingsngewbha bad jingsngew sih. Ki sur jingrwai ki pynkmen bad pynkmen ia ka dohnud brierw. I Bah L.G.Shullai, ha ka kot kaba I la pynmih ia ki jingrwai jong I Bah Teslet Pariat (Bam Kwai ha ling U Blei) kaba I la ai kyrteng, "Ka Pliang Rupa" I la buh ia kine ki kyntien :

"Don ki sur kiba thiang, ha ki lum bad ki wah,  
Ha jingkhieh jong ki sder, ki sla dieng bad ki khah,  
Ha jingpah jong ki sim, bad jingkynud ki ngap,  
Ha jingnoh jong ki kshaid bad jingrierw ki umslap,  
Ha mgi ne dymmiew, ha ki thwei ne ki khriang,  
Ngi lah ban iohsngew ia ki sur kiba thiang.

Ki jingrwai kiba la thaw bha, kiba biang ka dur bad ka sur, ki ngam sha ka dohnud brierw bad ktah ia ka jingsngew jong u. Haba ngi don hapdeng ka jingrwai ba sngewsih, ngi sngew kum ban jaw ummat, namar kita ki kyntien bad sur ki ktah ia ka dohnud ba sngewsih, teng teng ki ummat ruh ki tuid la ka tuid hi. Ki jingrwai ki don bun jaid, don ki jingrwai ban ainguh ia u Trai Nongthaw, ki jingrwai ieit Ri, ki jingrwai kmen ne sngewsih, jingrwai ieit ia la ki kmie ki kpa ne jingieit samla, jingrwai kynoi thiah, jingrwai thamula ne danda, jingrwai pharshi, ki jingrwai



ban iathuh khana shaphang ki puriskam bad ki purinam, bad ki phawar ba bun jaid, kum ki phawar iasiat, phawar behmrاد, phawar sngewbha, phawar iambriew bad kiwei kiwei de.

Don ka jingong ha ka ktien Phareng "Music ia an international language, it has no barrier and no frontier", Ki jingrwai bad ka put ka tem, ki dei ki ktien jong ka pyrthei, ym don jingker, ym don u pud. Lyngba jong ki, ki briew ha kano kano ka bynta jong ka pyrthei ki lah ban sngewthuh. Haba rwai da kano kano ka jaid ktien, ngi ia pynkhih kjat, pynkhih khlieh. Naduh ki khyllung ki khyannah, bad ki samla, haduh kiba la san la rangbah, naduh kiba nang kiba stad, haduh kiba bieit kiba them, ki sngewtynnad ia ka put ka tem, ka rwai ka siaw.

Ki Khasi ki don ka sap rwai, bad ki nang bha ban rwai, ryngkat bad ka sur kaba sngewtynnad. Ki nang ruh ban put bad tem shibun ki jaid jingput jingtem. Wat ki khyannah ap masi sha lum, ki rwai ki siaw da ki sur kiba sngewthiang bad sngewtynnad ki ju put da ki sla, ki siej, ki japung bad ki pynmih ki sur bathiang. Ki briew ki ju kynud da ki sur ba sngewtynnad, kiba ia hap lang bad ka jingitynnad jong ki lum ki wah ki kshaid ba noh rymphum, ki wah bad ki wahduid, ki khlaw ki btap, ki syntiew ki skud, ki sim ki doh bad ki mrاد. Dei kane ka jingitynnad jong ka mariang lehse, kaba la pynlong ia u sardar V. Patel haba u wan sha Shillong ha ka snem 1948, ban ong ba kane ka dei ka Ri ba shong ki Blei.

Ha ki por mynshuwa, bad mynta ruh lehse, ha ki nongkyndong jong ngi ki briew ynda ki la dep trei dep ktah, dep bam dep dih, ki ju ia shong sawdong ka lyngwiar dpei. Ki ju ia thuh ki jingiathuh khana kiba sngewtynnad shaphang ki puriskam bad ki purinam. Don kiba ju rwai sngewtynnad da kaba tem iaki duitara bad marynthing.

Kum ka jaidbynriew, ngi don ki jingrwai bad tiar put tiar tem tynrai na lajong. Ki tiar put tiar tem ki kynthup ia ki Bisli, ki Tangmuri, ki sharati, ki Marynthing bad ki Duitara, ki Bom ki Nakra bad ki ksing. Ki jingrwai ruh ki don bunjaid kumba la kdew haneng. Ka jingwan jong ki Phareng ryngkat bad ka jingnang ka jingstad, ki la pynkylla ruh ia ka rwai ka siaw ka put ka tem Khasi, ki jingrwai ki jingput jingtem ki la kylla long kum ka jong ki nongsepngi (Westernised). Hynrei ki briew ha ki nongkyndong ki dang sngewtynnad hi ia ka put ka tem la jong.

Katno ka long kaba sngewtynnad bad sngew sarong, ba ki briew jong ngi kin nang bad bud ia ka jong kiwei pat. Hynrei ka dei ruh ia ki nongrwai bad nongput nongtem jong ngi, ba kin nang bad tip ia la ki jong ki jingrwai bad jingput jingtem la jong ha ki sur ba nylla. Kum kiwei pat, ki jaid bynriew ha ka Ri India jong ngi, katno ki khein kor ia ki tabla, ki sitar ki harmonium bad kiwei kiwei pat. Ki da buh bha ia ki bad ki ju phah ruh ia ki khun ki kti ban leit hikai ban nang ia ki. I bah E.B.R.Wanswet, ha ka kot kaba I ai kyrteng "Ki ktien Thiang Snah", I ong ba "donkam ban lum thiar kloi kloi ia ki thymmei sur ia ka tem ka put, U khyndriam, U pnar, U Bhoi U War. Kum u nongrwai, nongthaw jingrwai bad nongput nongtem u la tbit bha, U bah Break U buh ruh sa kine ki kyntien ha ka kot jong u,

" Ka jaidbynriew kan ieng Rasong

Haba ka tip tynrai la jong"

Ngi sngewkmen ba ka All India Radio, ki seng Bhalang kum ka Hynniew Trep Cultural and Welfare Organisation (HTCWO) etc. ki ju pynlong ka jingiakop jingrwai tynrai, bad kumjuh ruh ka Seng Khasi, Sein Raj, Rympei Theatrical Centre kiba pynshlur ia ka put ka tem lajong.

Ka long kaei kaba sngewtynnad lada lah ban pynlong

ki jingiakop jingrwai, ka put ka tem. Kum kine ki jingiakop  
ki ai lad ia ki samla, ban ia shim bynta, ban pyni ia la  
ki sap ki phong kaba ki don, bad pynshlur ruh ia ki samla  
ban lait na ki jinglehrein biej. Lada ki samla, ki sngewtynnad  
ia ka rwai bad ka put ka tem, ym da kaba pynlap miet  
palat, kin lait ruh na ki jingsniew kiba bun. Ngi kyrmen ba  
ka Ri jong ngi kan nang pynmih shibun ki nongrwai bad  
nongput nongtem, ki ban pyndonburom ia ka \*Ri bad ka  
jaid bynriew. Ngim dei ban long ka jaidbynriew kumba la  
rwai Pharshi da I Beh T.T.Mukhim "Pyrthei ka juk mynta  
don pisa te I jongnga", ngin kynmaw ia ki kyntien ksiar  
kyntien rupa jong I nongrwai bad nongput nongtem ba  
pawnam "I Bah C.D.Lyngdoh (bam kwai. ha iing U· Blei)  
kiba ong "Katba dang tip i 'u Trai Nongthaw, ko Ri jong  
nga phan nym long mraw".



### III

## KA IMLANG SAHLANG

### KI JINGSNIEW HA KA IMLANG SAHLANG

Ka jaidbynriew jongngi kalong ka jaidbynriew ba kyrpang kaba tipbriew tipblei, tip kur tip kha, bad kaba la pynshong nongrim ha ka ban kamai ia ka hok. Ka don la ki jong ki riti' ki dustur, ka ktien ka thylliej, ka niam ka rukom, ka riam ka beit bad ka rukom synshar paidbah. Ka jinglong ba kyrpang jong ka jaidbynriew jongngi ka long ka jingshimjaid bad hiarpatang na ka kmie, kaba ngi khot ha ka ktien phareng ka "matrilineal society". Ngim dei ka 'matriarchal society' kaba mut ruh ka jingsynshar ne longkhlieh da ka kmie. Ka jaidbynriew jongngi ka ai burom bad pynshongdor ia baroh bad kynthei bad shynrang. Ki longshuwa manshuwa jongngi da ka jingstad bad jingshemphang jong ki, ki la buh lypa ia ka kyrdan jong ki kynthei bad shynrang bad baroh ar ki don la ka jong ka bynta ha ka ing ka sem bad ka imlang sahlang. U shynrang u long u lok bad u kpa ki khun ha ing khun, uba bsa uba btiah bad pyndap pynbiang ia ka ing ka sem, bad uba ai ia ka long ryning ia ki khun. Ha ing kur pat u long u kni uba peit ia ka kam iap kam im, u long ruh u nongbtin lynti, ia ka kur ka jaid, bad u sneng u kraw ia ki para ki pyrsa. U pynbeit ia ki jingiakajia bad sa kiwei kiwei pat ki kam. U rangbah u dei ruh u norigker u nongda ia ka ing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Ka kynthei ka long ka nongri nongsumar ia ka ing ka sem, ki khun ki kti ka nongseng ka nongpun, ka nongpynroi ia u tnum u tyndai bad ka nongbat ia ka jaid ka khong pateng la pateng. Ka khatduh ka don ka bynta kaba khraw shibun

eh. Ka dei ban peit ia ki kmie ki kpa bad ia kiwei pat ki hynmen ki para kiba shem ha ka jynjar ka lanot, bad kumjuh ruh ban pyndep ia ka niam ka rukom. Kumta ia ka iing khatduh la khot ruh ka ingseng, ka iingniam ne ka ing kur. Ka jingioh pateng jong ka khatduh kam mut satia ba ka lah ban leh katba ka mon khlem ka jingiatip lem ki kni, ki hynmen para bad kiba ha ing ha sem, namar ka khatduh ka long tang ka nongri nongsumar bad ka nongpeit ka nongkhmih (custodian).

Ngim lah ban len ba shibun ki jingkylla ki la wan ha ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew jong ngi. Mynta ngi dang iaid lyngba ia ka por jong ki jingkylla kaba ki ong ha ka ktien phareng ka "Transitory period". Ngì hap ban ia kynduh bad tyngkhuh bad shibun ki jingkylla ha ka imlang sahlàng. Kine ki long, ka jingwan ki jaidbynriew bad kolshor bapher bapher, ka jingroi ka jingpar, ka ioh ka kot, ka synshar ka khadar, ka jingkieu ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka jingiaid stet jong ka Science bad Technology. Teng teng ngim sngewlah ban shemphang bad sngewthuh shuh. Ki jingsniew kiba bun ki la nang kynrei ha ka imlang sahlàng, ka kiad bad jingdih buaid, ka khalai ka jingpathar ka shongkha ka shongman kiba la pynjot pynpra ia bun ki briew bad ki ing ki sem. Nangta sa ki drugs, & kynhun leh noh bad ka jingkwah spah bad ia kiei kiei ki jong ka pyrthei (materialism), ka jingkwah spah kyrkieh bad da kaba suk khlem trei shitom (easy money), ka bamsap (corruption) ki la wan bsuh ha ka jaidbynriew jongngi. Ka jingwan jong ki television, video, cable network, sa ki kot bad jingpynphriang khubor ba bunjaid (literature & media) bad sa ki kot bunjaid kiba jakhlia (pornographic literature) ki la nangwan rah shuh shuh ia ki jingkylla. Kumta, ka jinglong ba shisur jong ka jaidbynriew jong ngi ka la kylla, bad ngi lah ban shah ialam bakla ruh, lynda ngi sngewthuh bad don ka nongrim kaba skhem.

Man la ka sngi, haba ngi pule kot khubor, peit ia ki

Television, sngap iaki radio, ngi iohi tang ka thma, ka jingiap, ka jingban bein, ka jingiap thngan, ka jingpynjot ka mariang. Ngi iohi ruh tang ka jingbishni jingpihuin, jingbamsap, jingbym sngewthuh jingmut, ka jingsngew tang ialade, ka jingleh bor bad thombor, ka jingsngewpher ka niam, ka jaidbynriew bad ka ktien, ka jingbuaid bor bad kumta ter ter. Kine ki ktah bha ia ki khynnah bad samla kiba dang khie dang san kiba iohi ia kine man ka sngi. Dei ha kine ki por mynta, ba mangi kum ki nongshong shnong, ngi don ka bynta kaba khia shibun eh ha ka ban tei ia ka longbriew manbriew, ka ing ka sem, ka kur ka jaid, ka shnong ka thaw, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew.

U John Milton, u nongthoh bapawnam u ong "good and evil, we know in the field of this world grow up together almost inseparably", kaba mut, ba ka jingbha bad ka jingsniew ha ka lyngkha jong kane ka pyrthei ki ia san ryngkat lang bad ym lah ban pyniakhlad ia ki. Kumta haba don ka jingbha don ruh ka jingsniew, hynrei ka dei pat ka kamram jongngi ban nym ai lad ba kaba sniew kan thombor ia kaba bha, bad ban peit barabor ia kaba bha bad leh ia kaba bha.

Ngin ia phai khyndiat halor katto katne ki mat kum ki symboh pyrkhat :

**(1) Ka thymmei jong kiei kiei baroh ka dei ka iing:**

Ka ing ka dei ka thymmei jong kiei kiei baroh. Kumta, ngi dei ban tei ia ka ing ha ka nongrim kaba skhem jong ka jingieit, ka jingshaniah bad ka jingsngew thuh jingmut, namar dei kine kiban pynkhlain bad pyrskhem ia ki ing ki sem johngi.

Haba ngi ia nujor ia ki kynthei bad longkmie jongngi, ngi shem ba ki don ka bynta kaba khraw shibun eh. Katba ki kynthei ha kylleng ka pyrthei bad ha Ri India jong ngi ruh, ki ia leh ban ioh ia ka jinglailtuid, ki kynthei jong ngi ki la ioh

lypa. Kat shaba ki iaid ki ieng, ki trei ki ktah, la ha ing ne shabar, ki leh da ka jingheh mynsiem bad jingshlur khlem don kano kano ka jingpynwit ban pynrit mynsiem ia ki. Ki kynthei jongngi ki ioh ia ka jinglaitluid ba pura, hynrei ki dei pat ban ai ka nuksa kaba bha, ban nym pyndonkam bakla ia kane ka jinglaitluid, namar ba ka jinglaituid kam mut satia ka jinglaitlan. Ki kynthei ki dei ban ri burom ialade bad ban nym die pathar ia ki jaka puta ne die tad bad shah pyndonkam bakla ia ki kyrteng jong ki ha kano kano ka bynta. Ngi dei ban kynmaw ba ka jingim bad ka jingiap jong ka jaidbynriew ka shong eh ha ki kynthei. Lada ki kynthei kim mon shuh ban pynim ia ka jaidbynriew, kata ka jaidbynriew kan duh noh na sla pyrthei.

Ka jaidbynriew jongngi ka donkam ia ki shynrang bad ki rangbah ki ban long ki paid baskhem jong ka Ri, bad ki nongker ki nongda, ia ki kynthei ki khynnah. Ki kynthei ki dei ban don ka jingsngewshngain bad heh mynsiem namarba kat shaba ki iaid ki ieng ki don ki rangbah ki ban iada ia ki. lada ki kynthei ki tieng bad kim don jingshaniah ha ki shynrang, kata ngim tip aiu kan jia? Ki kynthei jongngi ruh lada kim burom bad niew kor ia ki rangbah jongngi iano pat kin burom?

Ha ka jingiadei bad ki khun, ki kmie ki kpa ki dei ban pynrung ia ka mynsiem jingkit khlieh ha ki khun shynrang bad kynthei. Ka kamram jong ki kmie ki kpa kam mut tang ban bsa ban btiah, ban pynkup pynsem bad ai jingnang jingstad ia ki, hynrei ban sain dur ia ka longbriew manbriew, ban long kiba tipbriew tipblei bad ban tei ia ka jingim jong ki khun. Ka jingieit ka long ka jingai bakordor tam jong U Blei ia ngi, hynrei ngim dei ban ieit matlah ia la ki khun. Barabor ngi ju iohsngew ba, haba don mano mano ba iathuh eiei shaphang ki khun ba ki leh kano kano ka bym dei, ki kmie ki kpa khlem da kylli tohkit ia la ki jong ki khun, ngi ju kloï ban ong, ym dei u ne ka khun

jongngi, ki khun jongngi kim ju leh kumta, ki wan dang shai sha ing. Ngi iada, ngi buhrieh, ngi sngewrem, sngew jah burom ban ong ba ki khun jongngi kiba leh ia kaei kaei ka bymdei. Ngi kloi ban kynnoh ia ki nongiathuh kum kiba lorni, kiba nang ban bishar tang ia kiwei bad ki bym shym lah eiei. Lada ngi ki kmie ki kpa ngi iashah bad iada, iohlad bad nangshlur pat ki khun. Ka jingieit khun jongngi kam dei ban ialam ia ki sha ka jingjot bad jingpynjot. Barabor ngi dei ban da kylli tohkit shuwa ia ki khun la jong. Kawei kaba pynjot eh ia ki khun ka long ba, ha ka jingkham bit kham biang jongngi ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot, ngi kwah ban ai lut ia ki, kat kaba ki pan ne kwah. Teng teng ngi dei ban ong em ia ka jingkwah jong ki. Wat tangba kin pass ia ki examin ruh ngi ong ba lada phi leh bha, ngin pynthied bad ai kata kata. Ka ktien tip duk tip suk, kaba ki kmie ki kpa kiba kham mynshuwa ki iai ban, imat kam don shuh ha kiba bun na ngi.

Ha ka jingiabeh jongngi ia ki kam ki jam, barabor ngi ju ong ba ngim don por, ka por ka iaid stet haduh katta katta. Bunsien ngi ju iohsngew ruh ba ki khun ki ong ba, ki kmie ki kpa kim don por. Kane ka ktah jur ia ki khynnah. Ngi dei ban pyrshang ban pynlait por na ka bynta la ki jong ki khun, da kaba iasyllok bad ki bad sngap ia ki jingud jingeh bad jingdonkam jong ki. Ngi dei ban nang ban sneng ban kraw ia ki khun ym da kaba shu hylla kyrkait khlem khein ha khmat jongno jongno ruh, ka ing ka sem ka dei ban long kaba sngew tynnad bad ba ki khun ki dei ban don ka jingkmien, ka jingkwah bad ka jingthrang ban poi sha ing, namarba don ka jingieit, ka jingsngewbha bad ka jingsuk. Lada ki khun kim kwah ban wan kloi sha ing bad kim ieit shuh ia la ka ing, kata ka mut ba ka la kut. Ki kmie ki kpa kim dei ban pyni ia kano kano ka nuksa kaba sniew ha ki khun. U Abraham Lincoln u ong ba "don tang kawei ka rukom ban pynheh pynsan ia u khynnah ha ka lynti ba u dei ban iaid, kata ka long ban



iaid na ka juh ka lynti ialade shuwa". Ka nuksa kaba ki kmie ki kpa ki im, ka kren kham jam ha ki khun ban ia ka ktien.

## **(2) Ka shongkha ka shongman :**

Ka shongkha ka shongman ka dei ka bynta ba la buh da U Blei, kumta ngi dei ban khein kor ym ban pynhiar dor ia ka. Ha kane ka juk mynta la shu ia leh pathar ia ka shongkha ka shongman. Ki khynnah kiba dangrit ka rta, hapdeng ka jingpule, nadong shadong dang hap peit ki kmie ki kpa, khlem kam khlem jam, khlem pynkhreh ia lade, khlem pyntip ia ki kmie ki kpa ne ki ba ha ing ha sem, ki shu leit ing briew. Lada ym suk ym sain, bym pat biang kiei kiei ne na kino kino ki daw, u shynrang u phet noh bad ieh khun rei. Kane ka wan rah ia ki ing ki sem kiba pait ba pra, ka jingduk jingsahdien, ka jingjynjar bad jinghiar dor ka jaidbynriew. Haba ka shongkha ka shongman ka bha ka ing ruh ka long kaba bha, bad kaba suk ba sain. Dei ki ing ki sem kiba bha kiba pynlong ia ki shnong ki thaw kiba bha bad kumjuh ruh kiba kyntiew ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Kumta, ban tei ne pynpra ia ka longbriew manbriew, ka tynrai bah ka dei ka shongkha shongman.

## **(3) Ka jingbymtip ia ka tynrai :**

Bun kiba kynnoh ba dei ka dustur jong ngi kaba long kumne kaba long kumtai, ngi kynnoh ia ka jingshim jaid bad ka jingbym ioh pateng ki khun shynrang kaba pynlong ia ki ban khein sting bad kumta ter ter. Ka jingjot bad jinghiar dor ka longbriew bad ka imlang sahleng, kam dei na ki riti ki dustur, hynrei dei ki jingkylla ba bunjaid kiba wan tyllep hapdeng jongngi. Ki jingsniew ba bunjaid, ka jingiatyngkhuh bad ki kolshor ba bun jaid ka pynkulmar ia ngi bad ngim lah ban sngewthuh shuh. Ngì pyrshang ban bud ia ka jong kiwei pat bad klet noh ia la ka jong ka tynrai. Kano kano ka jaidbynriew ka bymtip ia la ka jong kam nym neh slem. Ngim dei ban long ka jaidbynriew kaba khlem ka tynrai (with-

out roots) . Ngi dei ban pynneh ia kiei kiei kiba bha. Kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew kin niew kor bad burom iangi lada ngi don ka tynrai bad niew kor ia la ka jong.

**(4) Ka jingkit khlieh ha ka trei ka ktah :**

Man la ka por ngi iohsngew ia ka jingong ba ki briew jong ngi kim don ka jingkit khlieh. Ki trei mon, lehmon, khlem don ka jingsngew, kim tip ia la ka kyrdan haei ki don, kim don ka mynsiem trei ne 'work culture'. Mynshuwa, ki kmie ki kpa jontg ngi ki long kiba trei shitom bad kim ju kwah ia ka iohei. Ki rep ki riang, ki khaii ki pateng bad ki ieit ia kano kano ka kam. Hynrei mynta ngi ia wad iaka kam kaba suk. Bun na ngi ngim kwah ban leit trei tang kham jngai khyndiat na la ing. Ngim ju kwah ban apply ia ki kam kiba lait sha kiwei pat ki bynta jong ka Ri India, wat ha jylla la jong ruh namar ba jngai ngim treh, ngi salia, ngim kwah leit, ngim kwah ban pynshitom ia lade. Don ki jaid kam kiba ngim kwah ban trei bad kumta ter ter. Ka jaidbynriew kaba kiew shaphrang dei ka jaidbynriew kaba trei shitom, bad ioh ia ka spah da ka jingtrei shitom. Ngi dei ruh ban burom ia kano kano ka kam.

**(5) Ka jingbud tynneng bad kwah ia kiei kiei ki jong ka pyrthei (materialism) :**

Ka jingbud tynneng bad ka jingkwah palat ia kiei kiei ka long kawei kaba pynsniew ia ka jaidbynriew jongngi. Ka don ka jingsngew ba lada kiwei ki ioh balei ngi ngim ioh? khamtam eh ki kynthei kim dei ban long ka daw jong ka jingkylla jot ki rangbah. Ngi dei ban hun ban im kat kum u pud ka jingioh kamai bad jinglah jongngi. Kane ka mynsiem rhah ia kiei kiei kiba palat ka bor, bad kwah tynneng palat ki kynthei ka lah ban pynjot iaki rangbah, bad ki lah ban leh ia kino kino ki kam kiba kim dei ban leh. Ka jingim kaba suk tam ka long ba ngin im kat kum ba kot ka bor, bad ka jingioh kamai jongngi. Ka spah bad ka jingioh lut ia kiei kiei kam nym wan rah satia ia ka jingsuk.

Sa kawei pat ka jingsniew ka long ka jingkwah spah da kaba suk bad ka jingkyrkieh ban ioh spah. Ngi die pathar ym tang ki jaka puta, hynrei ngi die bad aiwai wat ia la ki kyrteng ruh ha ki kam business, contract etc. Ngi kmen ia ka pisa suk bad khlem trei shitom.

**(6) Ka jingbishni jingrhah hapteng jongngi :**

Ka jingbishni rhah hapteng jongngi ka long ka jinglong kaba sniew, kaba pyntroin ia ka jaidbynriew. U thlen ha ka jaidbynriew jongngi dei ka jingbishni. Ngim lah ban peit ba kiwei kin kham kiew bad tam ban ia ngi. Kumta kum ka jaidbynriew kaba la shai, ngi dei ban kiar na ka jingbishni jingrhah, jinglorni, kyntiap ing bad ngi dei ban husiar bad tyngkai bha ia u thylliej bad ka jingrah khubor lorni nawei shawei pat, kiba long ki daw jong ka jingiamai iania ha bun ki briew bad ka jingpait jong ki ing ki sem.

**(7) Ka jinghiar ka akor ka burom :**

Bun kiba ong ba mynta la hiar ka akor ka burom. Ki khynnah kim nang shuh ban burom ia kiba la san. Ki khynnah mynta ki hap ban heh ban san hapteng shibun bah ki jingkylla bad ka jingiaid shaphrang jong ka jingnang ka jingstad. Kumta ka dei ka kamram jongngi ban btin lynti ia ki. Haba ngi kren shaphang ka jinghiar dor ka akor ka burom ha kine ki por mynta, ngi dei ruh ban kylli ialade, la ngi la leh ne em ia kaei kaba ngi dei ban leh? La ngi la long ne em ka nuksa jong kiba dang khie dang san? La ngi long ne em ki longkmie ki longkpa, ki kni ha kaba ngin ioh ia ka burom bad ka jingshynrain jong ki? Namar kane ka dei ka juk jong ka jingstad, bad ki khynnah bad samla ki peit bha ia kaei kaba leh ym ia kaei kaba ngi ia lap.

**(8) Sa kiwei kiwei pat ki jingsniew :**

Sa kiwei kiwei pat ki jingsniew ha ka imlang sahleng ki long ka jingdih buaid, ki drugs, khalai bad ki films bad

ki kot kiba sniew kiba pynjot bad pynhiar dor ia ka longbriew man briew bad ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew.

**(9) Ka jingpynkut :**

Ba ka jaidbynriew jongngi kan roi bad kiew shaphrang, ka dei ban kiew lut ha kut ki liang baroh, ha ka jingnang ka jingstad kat kum Ki sap ki phong kiba U Blei u la ai ha ngi. Ngi dei ban kiew ha ka ioh ka kot bad ban bat ia ka khaii ka pateng bad ka rep ka riang. Ngi dei ban burom ia baroh ki jaid kam, bad ban ym lehrain ban trei ia kano kano ka kam. Ngi dei ban long ka jaidbynriew kaba ieng ha la ki jong ki kjat. Ngi dei ban long kiba trei shitom bad ban kamai bad iohspah da ka jingtrei shitom, ym ban kmen ia ka iohei, bam sap bad pisa suk. Ngi dei ban long kynrad ha la ka Ri la jong, ngim dei ban die pathar ia ki jaka puta, bad ban ai wai ia ki kyrteng lajong ha kano kano ka bynta. Ngi dei ban kiar na kiwei kiwei ki jingsniew kum ki drugs, ka jingdih buaid, ka khalai bad ki jingmlien ba sniew. Ngi dei ban nang ban pyndonkam ia ki jingstad kiba ka juk mynta ka ai kum ka T.V. Video etc. Ngim dei ban long ka jaidbynriew kaba la kiew ha ka jingnang jingstad, bad hiar pat ha ka akor ka burom, ka longbriew. Khadduh eh, kumba don ka jingong, lada ngi kwah ban pynkylla ia ka pyrthei, ngi dei ban sdang shuwa na lade.



## **Ki Seng bhalang ha kaba kyntiew ia ka imlang sahlang**

Ki Seng bhalang, ki dei ki seng trei mon sngewbha bad ki dei ki seng ki bym dei ki jong ka Sorkar. Ki Seng bhalang ki don ha baroh ki bynta jong ka pyrthei bad kumjuh ha Ri India bad ka jylla Meghalaya jong ngi ruh. Ia ki Seng bhalang la ju tip ruh, ha ka ktien Phareng, kum ki non-government organisations, ne haba shu ong lyngkot ki NGO's. Ki don bun jaid ki Seng bhalang, kat kum ki kynhun, ka bynta bad ka rukom trei kam jong ki. Kum ka nuksa ki don ki Seng kynthei, ha kaba ki dkhot ki dei ki samla bad samla pule. Ki don ruh ki seng thoh seng pule, ha kaba ki dkhot ki dei ki nongthoh kot, bad ki briew kiba sngewtynnad ban thoh bad ban pynphriang ia ka thoh ka pule. Nalor nangta, don ruh sa ki seng kiba iadei bad ki kam ba ngi trei, ki seng kiba kwah ban pynneh pynsah ia ka kolshor jong ka jaidbynriew, ka niam ka rukom, ka rwai ka siaw, ka put ka tem, ka shad ka kmen bad ka rukom ialeh kai. Ki don ruh ki seng kiba iadei bad ka khaii ka pateng ne bad ki niam kiba pher, bad sa kiwei kiwei de kiba ngim lah ban niew kyrteng lut. Kine ki seng trei mon sngewbha, ki don ka bynta kaba khraw tam, ha kaba tei bad kyntiew ia ka imlang sahlang jong kano kano ka jaidbynriew. Ki Seng bhalang ki wanrah ia ka jingieit, jingiatylli, ha ki dkhot kiba don ha kine ki seng. Ki teh song ia ki kynhun, ki wanrah ia ka mynsiem trei kam lang, ban jop ia ka thong, bad ka mynsiem ban ialeh bad kiwei pat.

Ki daw ba kongsan jong ka jingmih ki seng bhalang ka long ba u briew u dei u 'social being', kumba ong ki Phareng, u donkam ia ka imlang sahlang, trei lang bad um lah satia ban im marwei. Kine ki seng ki ai ka lad ban ia trei lang. Ki seng bhalang ki mih ruh na ka jingbymhun

bad suk ne ka jingsngew pyrshah ia kiei kiei kiba don ha ka imlang sahlang. Ki Seng bhalang ki long ruh ki "Pressure Group" kiba iai kyntu ne dawa ia ki bor, ba kin leh ne pyntreikam ia kiei kiei ki jingthmu, bad jingdawa jong ki. Baroh ki seng bhalang ki dei ban don ka jingthmu bad ka nongrim kaba skhem. Ki dei ban don ki mat trei kam bad ki prokram trei kam. Ki dei ban don ruh ki Riti pyniaid kam [Constitution] bad ki nong kitkam. Bun na ki seng bhalang kiba la register kat kum ka society Registration Act. Ka jingmyntoi ban register ia ki seng ka long ba la ithuh ia ki da ka sorkar bad ki lah ban ioh ruh ki jingiarap ha bun ki liang na ka sorkar bad kiwei de ki lad jingiarap. Ka jingkhlain ne ka jingtlot jong kano kano ka seng bhalang ka shong eh ha ki nongkitkam jong ka. Ki nong kitkam ki dei ban long kiba trei shitom bad len lade bad kiba don ruh ka por ban trei. Ha ka jylla Meghalaya jongngi, ngi iohi ba la mih bun tylli ki seng bhalang, khamtam ha kine ki arphew snem ba la dep. Baroh ki seng pule ne kino kino ki seng, ki pyrshang ban trei ha la ki jong ki jong ki bynta kat kaba sngew lah, khnang ban kyntiew, ban pynbha bad pynkylla ia ka imlang sah lang.

Haba ngi peit bad bishar ia ki Seng bhalang, ngi shem ba ki la pyrshang ban leh ia kiei kiei kiba bha,, na ka bynta ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot, ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka koit ka khiah, ka kam ka jam, bad kiwei kiwei de. Ki Seng kynthei ki don ha man la ki dong bad ki shnong. Ki kynthei wat la ki bunkam katno katno ruh, ki pyrshang bad trei shitom tynggeh, khamtam ban rat diengkhang ia ki jingsniew kiba don ha ka imlang ka sahlang, kum ka kyiad, khalai bad drugs, kiba pyntroin ia ka jaidbyniew. Ki trei ruh ban kyntiew ia ka thoh ka pule, da kaba plie ia ki skul, bad ai jinghikai ia kiba la san, bad kito kiba la iehnoh ia ki jingpule. Ki Seng kynthei ki ju ai jinghikai ruh ban suh ban thain, ban shet, kumno ban sumar ia ki kmie bad ki khyllung. Ki don ki Seng kynthei kiba plie ia ki Creche ne ki jaka ban buh ia ki khun, khnang

ban iarap ia ki kmie kiba leit trei. Ki Seng kynthei ki ju pynlong ruh ia ki Prokram thung dieng ban iarap ban pynneh pynsah ia ka mariang. Ki Seng kynthei ki ju pyrshah ruh man ka por ia ka jingkieu palat ki dor ki mur, ka jingbymbha bad ioh slem ia u khaw na ki dukan ration, bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam babha, kiba ngim lah ban niew lut. Ki Seng Samla, ruh ki leh la ka bynta, kumno ban kyntiew ia ka jingnang ka jingstad, ki lad iohkam iohjam. Ki ju kyntu bad pynshlur ia ki samla, ban pyndonkam ia ki sap ki phong ba ki don, da kaba pynlong ia ki jingialehkai Competition, kum ki Sports, debate, essay, cultural programme bad kiwei kiwei de. Ki ju long ruh ki nongpeitngor ia ka imlang sahlang, ki jingsniew ba bun jaid kum ka kyiad, khalai, bad kiwei kiwei de. Ki don ruh ki Seng kiba trei shitom ban kyntiew ia ka thoh ka pule, ka ktien ka thylliej. Ki don ki Seng kiba kwah ban pynneh pynsah ia ka kolshor jong ka jaidbynriew, kum ka shad ka kmen, ka rwai ka siaw bad ka put ka tem, khnang ban pynphuh pynphieng ia kiei kiei kiba ka jaidbynriew ka don.

Ka jingroi jingpar jong ka Ri kam shong eh tang ha ka Sorkar. Ka donkam ka jingiatrei lang hapdeng ka Sorkar, ki paidbah bad ki Seng bhalang. Kumba paw mynta, ki seng bhalang khamtam eh ki long ka kti kamon ka kti kadiang jong ka Sorkar bad jong ki paidbah. Kumta ki Seng bhalang ki dei ban trei bha, ban ioh ia ka jingkyrshan bad ka jingshaniah jong u paidbah, khnang ban lah ban trei bha, ban ioh ia ka jingkyrshan bad ka jingshaniah jong u paidbah, khnang ban lah ban wanrah shibun ki jingkylla, bad jingbha ha ka imlang sahlang. Dei ban weng noh ia ki jingsniew kiba bun ha ka imlang sahlang bad ka jingduk jingkyrduh bad ka jingbym nangthoh nangpule khamtam ha ki kam nangroi nang par, bad nang kiew shaphrang ha baroh ki liang.



# **IV**

## **KA JINGNANG JINGSTAD BAD**

### **KA THOH KA PULE**

**Ka jingiaid shaphrang jong ka Adult Education  
ne ka jingai jinghikai ia kiba la san ha  
Meghalaya (1978 - 1991)**

Ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka jingnangthoh nang pule ka long kaba donkam shibun eh, bad kam kut noh, tang ha ka jingleit skul, college ne university, hynrei, ka iaid ryngkat lang, bad shi lynter ka jingim jong u briew, bad ki jingkylla kiba bun ha ka imlang sah lang. Wat la ka long kaba donkam, hynrei, da ki million ki briew ha ka Ri India jongngi, khamtam ha ki nongkyndong, ki bym nang thoh nang pule. Ha ka snem 1951, ki don kumba 300 million ngut, bad ha ka snem 1981, ki poi sha ka 437 million ngut. Ki bym nang thoh nang pule, hapoh ka rta 15 haduh 35 snem, ki don 91 million ngut ha ka snem 1951, bad 110 million ngut ha ka snem 1981. Ha ka snem 1991, ka jingkieu ka long sha ka 116 million ngut. Kumta, ka jingbymnang thoh nang pule jong ki briew, hapoh ka rta 15 haduh 35 snem, ka la nang kieu nang kieu. Ki daw ba kongsan jong kane ka jingsahdien ki long, kum ka nuksa, ka jingduk jingkyrduh, ka jingjingai jong ki skul ha nongkyndong, ka rukom trei jong ki briew, ki bynnud ban ieh ia la ki kam, ban leit skul. Don ruh shibun, kiba iehnoh ia ki jingpule na bun ki daw, kiba, ngi khot ha ka ktien Phareng ki 'drop outs'.

Kumta, ban rat dyngkhong ia ka jingbymnangthoh nangpule, khamtam hapdeng kiba la san, la sdang ia ka



National Adult Education Programme, ne ka jingai jinghikai ia kiba la san, ha ka 2 tarik u Risaw 1978, kaba hap ruh ha ka sngikha jong u Mahatma Gandhi, u kpa jong ka jaidbynriew, u ba ju kwah bad thrang barabor, ban pynduh pyndam ia ka jingshah banbein, ka jingbieit bad jingsah dien, bad ban ieng, ha la ki jong ki kjat. Ka jingthmu ba kongsan jong ka National Adult Education Programme ka long ban weng noh ia ka jingbymnangthoh nang pule bad, ban ai jinghikai ia kito kiba la san, hapoh ka rta 15 haduh 35 snem. Ka long kaba donkam shibun ban ai jinghikai ia kiba la san hapoh kane ka rta, namar, dei ha kane ka por ba, ki la nang bad tbit ban trei shibun ki kam, bad ka dei ka por, ha kaba, bun na ki ki la shongkurim. Ka jingthmu jong kane ka programme, kam kut tang ha kaba hikai thoh bad pule, hynrei ha ka juh ka por ban hikai ia ki kam ki jam bad ki jingtbit jong ki briew, ban wan rah ka jingkylla ha ka imlang sahlang, ka trei ka ktah, ka ioh ka kot, khnang ba u briew, u lah ban im kat kum ka jingkylla jong ka por. Ka jingnang thoh nangpule, ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka long kaba donkam ia baroh, wat ia kiba la heh la san, na ka bynta ka jingroi ka jingpar bad jingkieu shaphrang jong ka Ri, khamtam, ka Ri India jongngi kaba don ka jingsynshar paidbah, bad ki briew ki dei ban tip ia kaei kaba ki leh.

Haba, ngi phai sha ka jylla Meghalaya jongngi, ngi shem na ki jinglum jingtip ba ka percentage jong ka jingnangthoh nang pule, ka long 30.08% ha ka snem 1981, bad 39% ha ka snem 1991, bad lada iehnoh ia kito kiba hapoh ka 6 snem ka rta, kan poi kumba 48.26%. Kane ruh, ka dang duna shibun eh, haba ia nujor bad ka percentage jong ka Ri India baroh kawei kaba long 52.11%. Ha ka jylla Meghalaya, ka jingbymnang thoh nang pule, hapdeng kito kiba hapoh 15 haduh 35 snem ka rta, ha ka snem 1991, ka long kumba 2 lak 62 hajar ngut.

Wat lada la sdang ia ka National Adult Education Programme ha ka Ri, ha ka snem 1978, hynrei, la sdang pyntrei kam ia ka, ha ka jylla Meghalaya ha ka snem 1980-81, namar ki snem 1978-79, ki long ki snem ka jingpynkhreh ia kane ka programme. Ha shuwa ban pyntrei kam ia ka National Adult Education Programme ha ka jylla ia ka Adult Education, ne ka jingai jinghikai ia kiba la san, la pyntrei kam lyngba ka Social Education Wing, jong ka Education Department. Ka Social Education ka aiti hadien, ha ki Block Development Officer bad ki field staff kiba kynthup ia ki social Education organiser, bad Lady Social Education organisers. Hapoh ki District level, ki don arngut ki District social Education officer, u wei ha Shillong, ban peit ia ka East, West Khasi bad Jaintia Hills, bad, u wei pat, ha Tura ban peit ia ka East bad West Garo Hills. La iarap ia ki ha ka 'state level' da u Deputy Director. Hadien, la kham pynbha ia ka rukom trei kam. Ha ka 'state level' la don u Deputy Director bad Assistant Director, ban peit halor ka Adult Education. Ha baroh 5 tylli ki District jong ka jylla, don ki District Adult/Social officer. Ha ka 'field level' pat, don sa ki social education organisers bad ki Lady social education organisers, kiba peit ba khmih ia ki jaka ai jinghikai, ne lypung jingtip na ka bynta kiba la san.

Ki artylli ki rukom pyntrei kam hapoh ka National Adult Education Programme, ki long, ka Rural Functional Literacy Programme (RFLP), kaba ioh ka jingiarap na ka Sorkar kmie, bad ka state Adult Education Programme (SAEP) kaba dei jong ka jylla. Baroh ki lypung ai jinghikai ki dei lang na ka bynta ki kynthei bad shynrang. Ha ka snem 1984, baroh ki lypung ai jinghikai ia kiba la san, kiba kynthup lang ia ki Rural Functional Literary Programme (RFLP), bad ki state Adult Education Programme (SAEP), ki don 1200 tylli. Ha ka snem 1986-87, ki la don haduh 1400 tylli, bad ha ka snem 1988-89 ki don haduh 1450

tylli. Naduh ka snem 1981-82, haduh 1985-86, na ka thong kaba la buh, ban ai jinghikai ia ki 1,77000 ngut, 1,33,148 ngut, la lah ban pynrung ha kine ki jaka ai jinghikai. Na kine, 81,356 ngut dei ki shynrang bad 51,792 ngut ki kynthei, bad ka percentage ka long 91% ki shynrang, bad 58% ki kynthei. Kiba sah haduh kaba kut ka jinghikai, ki long 62,196 ngut ki shynrang, bad, 39,655 ngut ki kynthei, Na kine, tang 29,483 ngut ki shynrang bad 18,060 ngut ki kynthei kiba la lah ban ong, ba ki la nangthoh nang pule. Ka percentage ka long 47.40% ia ki shynrang, bad 45.54% ia ki kynthei, bad kyllum lang ka long 46.68%. Ha ka snem 1988-89, ki lypung ai jinghikai, ki don baroh 1450 tylli. Ka thong ban ai jinghikai ka long, na ka bynta 36,250 ngut, bad kynthei bad shynrang, bad kiba la lah ban ai jinghikai, ki long 34,466 ngut. Napdeng kine, 16,673 ngut kiba la lah ban ong, ba ki la nangthoh nang pule. Ha ka snem 1989-90, la don 1500 tylli ki jaka ai jinghikai, ka thong ban ai jinghikai ka long na ka bynta 37,500 ngut kiba la ioh jinghikai ki long 35,919 ngut, bad kiba la lah ban ong ba ki la nangthoh nang pule, ki long 16,463 ngut. Ha ka snem 1990-91, ki don 1500 tylli ki jaka ai jinghikai, 28,460 ngut ki la ioh jinghikai bad 40% la lah ban pynnang thoh nang pule.

Kumta, ka la trei kam, ka Adult Education, ne ka jingai jinghikai ia kiba la san ha Meghalaya, la ngi lah ban ong, ba ym pat shym jop lut ia ka thong bad dang bun ki jingduna. Ka Department ka la pynmih bun ki kot pule, kot jingkhain, bad kiwei kiwei de, na ka bynta ki nonghikai bad ki nongshah hikai. La ai ruh ki kynja jinghikai ne 'training' ia ki nonghikai.

Ka National Policy on Education 1986, ka wan rah ia ka Mass Programme for Functional Literacy (MPFL), ban pyntrei kam kham bha ia ka National Programme Adult Education . la ka programme thymmai la khot ka National

Literacy Mission, bad la sdang ha ka snem 1988. Kane ka dei ka programme jong ki paidbah, ha kaba ki samla pule, ki nonghikai, ki seng bhalang bad kiwei kiwei ruh, ki lah ban iatrei bad ai kti lang. Ka jingthmu ba kyrpang jong ka national Literacy Mission ka long, ban jop ia ka thong ban pynnang thoh nangpule ia ki 80 million ngut ki briew jong ka Ri India, kiba hapoh ka rta 15 haduh 35 snem, kat ha kaba kut jong ka snem 1995. Ha kajuh ka por, ban weng noh ia ka jingbymnang thoh nang pule na ka Ri, da kaba pyndonkam lut ia ki buit ki bor bad ki buit stad jong ka science bad Technology, kiba don ha ka Ri.

Kumba la long mynshuwa, ba ka jinghikai ia kiba la san, kam mut tang ban hikai thoh ne pule, hynrei ban hikai ia ki kam ki jam, ki jingtbit jong ki briew. Khnang ban iarap ia kito kiba la nangthoh nangpule, ban nym klet ia kaei kaba ki la pule, la sdang 225 ki jaka ai jinghikai bad pule kot, kaba ki khot ki Jana Shiksan Nilayam, kat kum ka Programme jong ka National Literacy Mission. Kumba la kren haneng ki bym nang thoh nang pule ha ka jylla Meghalaya kiba hapoh ka rta 15-35, ki don kumba 2 lak 62 hajar ngut. Na kine, kumba 2 lak ki don ha ki nongkyndong, bad kumba 62 hajar ngut ki don ha sor. La thmu ban plie kumba 8000 tylli ki jaka ai jinghikai na ka bynta kine ki 2 lak ngut ha ki nongkyndong. Ha ka jylla Meghalaya, don shibun ki nongrit nongkyndong, hynrei kim don shi jaka, ki saphret shane shatai. Kumta, ka long kaba eh ia ki khynnah skul bad samla pule ne kino kino ki seng Bhalang ban leit ai jinghikai sha ki nongkyndong, ki lah ban leh tang ha sor. Sha ki nongkyndong, lah ban ai jinghikai tang ha ki jaka jinghikai ne ki lympung jingtip. Ka Sorkar jylla ka ai jingiarap pisa ruh ia ka North Eastern Hill University, lyngba ka Department of Adult and Continuing Education, ban weng noh ia ka jingbymnang thoh nang pule ha ka nongbah Shillong.

Kumta ngi shem ba ka National Literacy Mission ka dei ka programme kaba donkam shibun eh na ka bynta ka Ri, na kata ka daw, la pyntrei kam ia ka ha ka dur jong ka Mission. La thmu ban pyndonkam lut ia ki buit ki bor baroh, khnang ban pynduh pyndam ia ka jingbymnang thoh nang pule khamtam hapteng kiba la san hapoh 15 haduh 35 snem ka rta. Kano kano ka Ri, kan nym lah satia ban kiew shaphrang, lada ki briew kim nang thoh nangpule. Kumta, la sngew donkam, ba ka sorkar ka dei ban wan rah shibun ki programme, ban pynmih shibun ki kot ai jingiarap ia ki nonghikai, bad kumjuh ruh ia ki nongshah hikai. Donkam ruh ki training kiba kham bha ia ki nonghikai bad nongiarap. Khatduh eh, ym dei tang ka Central ne state Government kiba lah ban leh, hynrei ryngkat lang, bad ka jingaikti lem jong ki paidbah, ban ialeh ban jop ia kane ka thong, ban weng noh ia ka jingbymnang thoh nangpule, khamtam hapteng kiba la san, na ka jylla Meghalaya, bad ka Ri India hi baroh kawei.



## KI SAMLA BAD KA JINGNANG JINGSTAD

Ka jingnang ka jingstad ka long kaba kordor haduh katta katta, ka dei ruh ka atiar kaba khelaiñ tam, ban iada na kino kino ki jingeh bad jingshah ban beiñ ne leh beiñ. U Chanakya uwei na ki 'riewstad u ong, "ka jingnang ka jingstad ka dei ka spah bah kaba yrn don ba lah ban tuh noh, kan iai don hi bad ngi wat laia ngi ai lem ia kiwei". Haba kylli ia uwei pat u 'riewstad, u Aristotle, "haduh katno u briew uba la nang uba la stad u kham khraw ban ia uto u bym nang u bym stad, u jubab, katba long uba im ia uba iap". Ngim im ha kane ka juk, ha kaba ka jingnang ka jingstad ha kut ki liang ka la kiew lut, bad teng teng, ngim lah shuh ban sngewthuh. Mynta ka dei ka por ha kaba ngi ialeh tang da ka jabieng, ka jingstad bad ka jingshem phang. Kano kano ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew kan nym lah satia ban kiew shaphrang, lada ngim kheiñ kor ia ka jingnang ka jingstad, bad pyntbit ia lade ha bun ki liang, kat kum ki sap ki phong kiba ngi don. Ka Sorkar ka don ka jingkit khlieh kaba khia shibun eh, ha kaba kyntiew ia ka thoh ka pule, ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka dei ka kamram jong ka Sorkar ban peit bad pynkhelaiñ ia ka tnat trei kam ai jingnang jingstad, khnang ba ka jylla kan kiew shaphrang.

Haba ngi phai sha ka por jinglong samla, ngi shem ba ka long ka por kaba sngewtynnad tam, ka por jong ki jingsngewbha bad jingkmn, hynrei ka long ruh ka por jong ki jingialeh, kaba dap da ki jingeh ba bun jaid kiba ki samla ki hap ban kynduh. Dei ruh ha kane ka por, ba ki samla ki saiñdur ia ka jingim bad ki ioh ia ka jingnang ka jingstad. Lada ki im ia ka jingim kaba bha, khlem pynsyrrwa ei ia la ka por ha ki kam kai kam thala, ki samla ki lah

ban tei iä ka lawei ba phymai, kat kum ka jingthmu jong bun ki samla pule. Hynrei lada ki bakla bad lap-miet ha ki kam ki bym ai jingmyntoi, kin sa babe hadien. Ka jingai ka bakhraw, bad ka spah bah, ba ki kmie ki kpa kiba kot bor, ki ai ha ki khun ka dei ka jingnang ka jingstad. Bun ki khynnah bad samla kiba duk kiba wan na nongkyndong, kiba angnud bad thrang hir-hir ban iöh pule ha ki skul bad ki college kiba bha, hynrei kim iöh lad satia. Kumta ki samla kiba iöh ka lad, ki dei ban pyndonkam hok iä kane ka kabu ksiar kabu rupa kaba ki kmie ki kpa ki ai ha ki.

Man la u snem, hadien ba la mih ki result jong ki Examination bapher-bapher, khamtam jong ka HSLC/SSLC, ngi shem ba ki samla pule ki mareh na kawei ka college sha kawei pat ban iöh admission. Ki kmie ki kpa ki hap ban mareh lang ban pynwad jaka iä ki khun. Ka jingklusai ka kham jur ha ki kmie ki kpa, kiba kwah ia ki khun jong ki ba kin iöh pule ha ki college kiba bha. Ha Shillong ka jingeh kam dei bym iöh admission, hynrei bym iöh ban pule ha ki skul bad college kiba bha, kiba ki kmie ki kpa bad ki khun ki kwah ban pule. Hynrei ka don ka jingsngewthuh bakla ba ym don jaka iä ki samla pule ha bun ki college ha Shillong. Kaba nga kwah ban ong ba ngim dei ban pyndonkam bakla iä ki jaka pule kiba long kiba kyntang. Ki skul ki college ki dei ki "temple of learning". Mynta ngi la poi ha ka por jong ki jingkylla, bad ka juk jong ka jingiakhun (age of competition). bad ka juk jong ka jingpyntbit iä lade (age of specialisation). Kumta lada ki samla ki leh bha bad iöh result kiba bha, kim don jingeh satia ban rung ha kino kino ki skul bad ki college. Ka Shillong ka dei ka pneh jong ka jingnang jingstad, ha kaba ki skul bad ki college kiba bha ki la don naduh ka por Phareng. Kumba long ha kiwei pat ki bynta jong ka Ri, ngi dei ban don ki skul bad ki college kiba bha ha ka jylla, kiba long ka jingsarong iä ka jaidbynriew. Kiwei pat kin peit ba ha ka jylla jong ngi, don ki jaka ai jingnang jingstad kiba bha tam.

(quality education). Kumta ki samla ki ban ioh rung ha ki skul bad ki college ba bha, ki dei ruh ban ioh ka result ba bha. Ki samla kiba pass bha da ka "merit" jong ki ki lah ban ioh pule khlem jingeh ei-ei ruh. Ym don jingñiew shilliang khmat iäno-iäno ruh, lada ki dei kiba duk ne ki ba riwspah, kiba khraw ne kiba rit, kiba na sor ne nongkyndong.

Ki samla ki dei ruh ban nañg ban jied iä ka jingpule jong ki bad ki dei ban da kylli bad pan jingmut. Ki kmie ki kpa ruh kim dei ban pynbor iä la Ki jong ki khun, ki dei ban da iä-phylliew jingmut shuwa, bad peit iä ka jinglah bad jingtbrit jong ki khun. Ki samla haba ki leit pule iä kano-kano ka laiñ, ki hap ban pule bad minot bha. Baroh ki kwah ban leit pule science, hynrei lada ym lah leh bha, ki duh jingkyrmen noh. Don pat kiba leit science bad commerce, hynrei ym lah, shi-snem ar-snem iäleh, ynda kut, leit pule Arts biang. Kumta iäid ki sngi ki snem bad ka jingleh-nohei ka por, namar ka por ba la leit kan nym wan phai shuh. Ki samla ki dei ban sngewthuh iä ka bor la jong, bad kim dei ban kynjoh kulmar iä kaei-kaei ka bym lah. Ka jingjied bakla iä ki jingpule, ka wan rah iä ka jingbabe bad jingbymhun jong ki samla. Ki samla kim dei ban shu leit pule tynneng tang ba leit lang ki paralok, ne ba pynbor ki kmie, ki kpa, ne tang ban ioh scholarship. U Blei u la ai ha ngi la ki sap ki phong bad ka jingnang-jingstad ka long ban pyndonkam ryngkat lang bad ki sap ki phong kiba ngi don. Bun ki briew ki bym lah ban pass bha ha ki examin, hynrei ki stad pat ha ki rukom trei jong ki, kum ki laiñ suh jaiñ, misteri, suh kot, mechanic bad kiwei kiwei de. Ka jingnang-jingstad, ka jingleit pule kam mut tang ban ioh kam ophis, hynrei ban lah ban leh hi ruh iä kano kano ka la jong. Lada u briew u don ka jingnang jingstad, u trei kam la jong, u khai'i, u ñiah taxi, u rep ne u leh kano-kano ka kam ym don ba lah ban thok iä u, bad ka kam jong u kan iäid shaphrang. Don bun ki lad pynmih



kam ha ka Ri jong ngi, ngi shu ap lut na shabar wat i thyrnia rit ruh. Ngi bam doh bam pylleng man la ka sngi, hynrei kine ki wan na shabar. Kumta, ba ngin long ki kynrad ha la Ri la jong, ngi dei ban leh hi, ban ieit, bad burom ia ka ioh ka kot, ka khai'i ka pateng bad ki kam ba bun jaid. Kiwei pat ki jaitbynriew kiba wan hangne, tang khyndiat por ki la kylla riwspah. Hynrei ma ngi pat ngi jied ia ki kam, don ki jaid kam kiba ngim kwah ban trei. Ngi kwah ban leit trei kaba suk, wat tang ban leit trei kham jngai ngi salia, ngi thait ba jngai. Kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew na jngai bah ki wan ban ban trei shane wat tang i kam rit ruh.

Ki khynnah Khasi ki long kiba stad, hynrei bun na ki kim pynshitom ia lade, ki shu hun tang ban pass malu-mala. Kane ka long lehse ba ngim pat mad ia ki jingeh kum kiwei pat ki jaidbynriew. Kiba la mad ia ki jingeh ki sngewthuh, ki hap ban trei shitom, ban pass bha, ym tang ban ioh leit pule, hynrei ban ioh kam ruh. Ngi iohi ha ki list jong kito kiba leit pule Medical, Engineering bad kiwei-kiwei pat ki jingpule. Katno ka jingiapher ki marks jong ngi bad kiwei kiwei pat, wat lada mynta, ngi la kham kiew shaphrang. Ki samla kim dei ban hun ban rieh tngen sah ha ka "Reservation" bad ka "grace". Ka Reservation kan nym lah ban neh sah shi-ryta jingim. Shu buh lada weng noh ia ka ha kano-kano ka por, to ngin kylli ia lade, la ngi long ne em kiba tbit, bad kloi ban ia leh bad kiwei pat? Ngi ieh ia kane ha ki samla ba kin pyrkhath bha. Barobor, ngi don ka jingsngew ba ki khynnah Khasi ki tlot jingkheif bad kim lah. Hynrei haba nga kylli ia ki nonghikai, ki ong ba, kam long kumta, hynrei dei ba ki khynnah kim ju practise ia ki jingkheif. Ban leh bha bad stad ha ka jingkheif dei ban practise man la ka sngi. Sa kawei pat, kim nang ban pyndonkam ia ka por, shu lapmiet ha kiwei-kiwei ki kam, khlem tip ia la ka jong ka por. Ka don ka por ban leh sngewbha, ka por ban bam, por thiah, por trei

bad por pule kot, dei ban nang ban bynta iä ka por. Ki khynnah wat lada ki tlot bad duna katno-katno ruh, hynrei lada ki minot bad trei shitom, kin kham iöh ki marks kiba bha. Haba la minot bad ym lah, kata, dei ban hun bad yn leh kumno pat. Ki samla kim dei ban lapmiet ha kiwei-kiwei pat ki kam, namar kane ka dei ka por ha ka ban tei iä ka lawei jong ki. Ka pyrthei bad ka jingstad ki long ki ba-iär, ym dei ban hun ban im tang ha ka jylli ka barit bad ka jingiohi ka barit.

Ki samla ki dei ban iäleh iä ki entrance test/admission test, khamtam kito kiba dang dep Class-XII ban iöh ban leit pule ha ki jaka pule kiba da ka "merit" jong ki. Ym dei ban hun ban ap tang ki "quota" jong ka State. Ki samla ki dei ban iäleh ruh iä ki Competitive Examination kiba bun khnang ba kin lah ban iöh kam iöh jam.

Ki samla ki dei ruh ban ieit ban pule ym tang iä ki kot skul, hynrei ki kot khubor, magazine bad kiwei-kiwei de ki kot ki babha, khnang ban iär ka jingmut-jingpyrkhat bad ban lum shuh-shuh ki jingtip. Kham ñiar ban iöhi iä ki samla jong ngi ban leit pule kot ha ki Library. Ha ki iing Khasi jong ngi, ngin lap ki T.V, video, tape bad kiwei-kiwei de ki jingbuh-jingsat kiba rem dor, hynrei khyndiat eh ki ban don ki kot bad ban thied kot, lait na ki kot pule skul bad college, ban bsa iä ki jabieng jong ngi. Phin shem barobor, ba ki samla kiba pass iä kino-kino ki competitive examination bad interview dei ki samla kiba smat ban pule kot. Kumta, ngi dei ban pynlong ka jingmlien ban pule bad thied kot ha ki iing ki sem jong ngi.

Mynta ka dei ruh ka juk jong ka Science bad Technology. Ka jingstad ha kane ka liang ka la iäid stet haduh katta bad ym lah pei phang shuh. Ki TV, computer, video, cable networks bad kiwei-kiwei de ki la pyniäjan iä ka pyrthei. Kine ki lad pynphriang khubor ki wan rah iä ki jingbha bad kumjuh ruh iä ki jingsniew lada ngim nang

ban pyndonkam iä ki. Ngi hap iäid kat kum ka jingäid ka por. Ngim lah ban phet ne kynran dien. Ki don ki prokram kiba bha kiba tei iä ki samla, bun ki jingäkrej halor ki subject bapher, ki Quiz, UGC programme bad kiwei-kiwei kiba ai shibun ki jingmyntoi.

Khatduh eh, kaba kumno ka Ri bad ka jaitbynriew ngin iöh, ka shong eh ha ki samla, ki ban bteng iä ka lawei ka ban dang wan. Ki samla ki dei ban kiew ha ka jingnang jingstad, ki dei ban long kiba minot bad trei shitom bad iöh iä kiei-kiei lyngba ka jingtrei shitom. Ngi dei ban kynmaw ruh ba ka jingnang-jingstad ba pura kam mut tang ban iöh ki degree bapher-bapher, hynrei ban kiew ruh ha ka akor ka burom, ka longbriew ka manbriew. Ngim dei ban long ka jaidbynriew kaba la kiew ha ka jingnang-jingstad, bad hiar pat ha ka akor ka burom. Kumba ong u Mahatma Gandhi, "Ka jingnang ka jingstad kaba shisha ka long ban sei lut iä kiei-kiei ki jinglong ba bha na u briew, ha ka liang ka met ka mynsiem bad ki jingmut jingpyrkhat". Ki samla ki dei ban tur shaphrang bad beh iä ka jingnang-jingstad, ha ki bynta ki bapher, khnang ba kin lah ban leh hi, trei hi, synshar hi bad ba kin long kynrad ha ka Ri la jong bad ban tei iä ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew ha ka nongrim ka baskhem.



## V

# KA NIAM KHRISTAN BAD KA JINGNOH SYNNIANG

## KI IING KI SEM KRISTAN BAD KI JINGDUWAI

Ki ling ki sem ki don ka bynta kaba khraw tam ha ka imlang sahlang. Dei ka ing ka sem kaba sain dur ia ka jingim jong u brieve, namar ba kiei kiei baroh ki sdang na la rympei. Dei ka jingkordor jong ki ing ki sem ha bun ki bynta jong ka jingim, ha kaba tei ia ka longbrieve manbrieve, ki shnong ki thaw. Ki Ri bad ki jaidbynrive ha ka pyrthei baroh shityllup ki rakhe ia u snem 1994 kum u snem ba kyrpang jong ki ing ki sem. Dei ki ing ki sem kiba skhem bad kiba khlain kiba kyrshan ia ki Balang, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynrive. Dei ma ki kiba pynwandur ia ka jingim jong ki khun naduh dangrit. Kumta ia ki ing ki sem kristan dei ban tei ha ka nongrim jong ka jingieid, ka jingshaniah, ka jingsuk bad ka jing ia sngewthuh jingmut, hapdeng ki kmie ki kpa bad ki khun. Ki kmie ki kpa ki dei ban pyni ka nuksa kaba bha ia la ki jong ki khun. Dei ki kmie ki kpa kiba hikai ia ki khun naduh dangrit kumno ban tip ia u Blei, ban duwai, ban hikai shaphang ka jingieit bad ka niam. Ki hikai ruh ia ka akor ka burom ka longbrieve, ban pule kot, ban minot ban khuid ban suba bad kumta ter ter. Dei ki ing ki sem kristan kiba pynlong ia ki Balang kiba bha, ki shnong ki thaw kiba bha bad ka Ri bad ka jaidbynrive kaba bha.

Dang shen ha kaba plie ia ka jingrakhe ia u snem 1994, kum u snem jong ki ing ki sem shityllup ka pyrthei.

Ka Mother Teresa, ha ka jingkren jong ka ha Calcutta, ka la pynkynmaw, ba ka iing ka sem kaba duwai lang ka sah ryngkat lang. Ka ong ruh ba, ki iing ki sem mynta ki ia kynduh bad shibun ki jingeh namar ba ngi duwai tang khyndiat eh. Ka kyntu ruh ba ki ing ki sem ki dei ban duwai, bad ia ki ing ki sem dei ban tei ha ka jingim jong ka jingieid bad jingsuk, khnang ba ki brieve kin tip bad ioh ia ka jingieid, ka jingsuk bad ka jingsngew shipara.

### **Kaei ka jingduwai?**

Ka jingduwai ka long ka jingiakren ne ka jingiasyllok jong ngi bad u Blei. Ka jingduwai ka long ka jingaiti lut ha u Blei ia ki jingmut, ki jingpyrkhat jong ngi naduh ka dohnud. Haba ngi duwai ngi kyntiew ia la ka mynsiem, ki jingmut, jingpyrkhat jong ngi sha u Blei ban iaroh, ainguh, bad mane ia U. Ngi ainguh ia U na ka bynta kiei kiei baroh kiba u la ai ha ngi, ngi pan map ia la ki pop, bad ngi pan bad kyrpad ia u ba un theh ia ki jingkyrkhu baroh halor jong ngi.

Ki synran haba ki iohsngew ia u Trai Jisu ba u duwai, ki la kyrpad ia u ban hikai ia ki ban duwai bad u la ai ia ka nuksa jingduwai ba la thoh ha ka Gospel (Mathaios - 6:9 - 13 bad Loukas - 11: 1 -13) "Ko kpa jong ngi ...." kaba la don lut ki jinghikai baroh, ban pyni ia ka jingieid jong ngi ia u Blei, ngi pan ia ka jingpynlong ia ka jingthmu jong u Blei na ka bynta ka burom jong u bad ka jinglaitim jong ngi. Ngi duwai ruh ban pan ia kiei kiei ki jingdonkam jong ngi na ka bynta ka mynsiem bad ka jingim pyrthei. Ngi pan ia ka jingmap ia ki pop kaba khanglad ia ngi ban ioh ia ka jingsuk. Ngi pan na u Blei ban iada ia ngi na ki pop, ban map ia ki pop jong ngi kumba ngi ruh ngi map ia kiwei pat. Ngi duwai ruh ia u Blei ban pyllait ia ngi na ki jingsniew jong ka pyrthei, ki ban pynsniew dur ia ka met bad ka mynsiem .jong ngi. Kumta, ka jingduwai ka

long ka dawai bad ka jingbam mynsiem kaba pyniajan ia ngi badi u Blei. Ka jingduwai ka long ka bor kaba khraw tam bad ka atiar kaba khlain tam pyrshah ia u nongshun ka jingim jong ngi.

Don bun jaid ki rukom ban duwai -

**1. Ka jingduwai ban kyrpad na ka bynta ia lade :** Kum ki kristan ngi tip ba ngim lah ban leh eiei da lade hi khlem ka jingaibor jong u Blei najrong. Kumta ngi duwai ha u Blei na ka bynta ia lade, U Jisu u la iathuh da ki pharshi, shaphang kumno ban duwai u la iathuh ba shisien u Pharisi bad U Nongkhrong Khajna ki leit kiew sha ka temple ban duwai. U pharisi u la duwai da kaba ong ba u ainguh ia u Blei ba um shym la long uba lalot, u ba leh bynthok, ne uba awria kum kiwei pat, bad u la ai ia kaba shiphew na ka jingioh jong u. Hynrei u nongapkhong u ieng sha jngai bad u ong "Ah Blei to isynei ia nga u nongpop" (Loukas - 18:9 - 13). U Jisu u hikai ia ngi lyngba kane ka pharshi ba ki jingduwai jong ngi ki dei ban long kiba sngewrit bad ban sngewsih ia kiei ki pop kiba ngi la leh.

U Jisu u la hikai ruh da kaba ong, haba phi duwai wat long kiba arsap ban duwai ha ki Sinakok bad ki dong jong ki surok ba yn dup iohi ki briew. Haba phi duwai to rung ha kaba rieh, khang ia la ka jingkhong bad to duwai ia u kpa jongphi ha rieh bad u kpa jong phi u ba iohi ha kaba rieh, un siew kylliang ia phi ka kaba paw (Mathaios - 6:5 - 6).

**2. Ka jingduwai kyrpad na ka bynta kiwei pat :** Ngì duwai ruh na ka bynta ka jingdonkam jong kiwei pat. Ngì kyrpad ia U Blei na ka bynta ka jingbit jingbiang jong ki, na ka bynta kiba pang kiba shitom, kiba iap. Ngì duwai ruh na ka bynta kito kiba shah shitom bad lanot na ka daw jong ka thma, ka jingiap thngan, bad kumta ter ter. Ngì duwai ruh na ka bynta ki khun ki kti, ki kmie ki kpa, ki nonglehbha, ki nongleh sniew, kiba ieit kiba thoin bad kito

baroh kiba donkam ia ka jingduwai jong ngi.

**3. Ka jingduwai ban iaroh, ainguh bad ban mane :**  
Ngi duwai ban iaroh ia ka kyrteng bad burom bakhraw tam jong u Blei Trai Kynrad, u Nongbuh u Nongthaw ia kiei kiei baroh. Ngi iaroh ia ki matti jong u bad ia kiei kiei baroh ba u la buh na ka bynta jong ngi. Ngi ainguh ia ki jingkyrkhu baroh kiba u la theh sei halor jong ngi bad ngi mane ia u.

**4. Ka jingphla bad ka jingkut jingmut ban nym leh pop shuh :** Ha kane ka jingduwai, u briew u sngewthuh ba ka pop ka pyniajngai ia u na u Blei, bad ka pyniap noh ia ka jingsngew Blei na ka dohnud briew. Kumta ngi duwai, pan map na u Blei ia ki pop ki lait ki let baroh.

### **Ka Rukom ban Duwai**

Ngi lah ban duwai man la ka por bad man la ka jaka hynrei kaba kham kongsan ka long ba ngin duwai ruh ha Ingmane kaba long ka iing ba kyrpang jong U Blei. Ngi lah ban duwai marwei, lane duwai lang ha iing ha sem lane ha Ingmane. Ngi lah ban duwai (1) da ka ktien ka thylliej, ne duwai jam, (2) da kaba duwai hapoh la ka mynsiem da kaba puson bad pynleit ia ki jingmut, jingpyrkhat jong ngi sha u Blei.

### **Balei ngi duwai?**

Lyngba ki jingduwai U Blei da ka jingstad bad ka jingieit jong U, U ai ia kiei kiei baroh ha u briew, haba ngi duwai khamtam haba ngi shem ha kino kino ki jingeh ha ka jingim jong ngi, ngi sngew ba ngi ioh ia ka bor ba maian na sha lyndet kaba pynhun bad pyntngen ia ngi. Bunsien ha ka jingtlot briew, ngi sngew ba U Blei um ai ia kiei kiei kiba ngi pan. Teng teng haba ngi shem ia ka jynjar bad lanot ngi sngew ba U Blei u la jngai na ngi. Hynrei mangi ki Kristan bad ki ing ki sem jong ngi ngi dei ban sngewthuh

ba U Blei U don ka jingthmu na ka bynta jong ngi bad u tip lut ia ki jingdonkam jong ngi. Haba ngim ioh ia kiei kiei, ka mut ba kam pat long katkum ka mon jong u Blei, ne kam pat dei ka por ba ngin ioh ia kiei kiei kiba ngi lah ban leh hi, kum ka nuksa, ngim lah ban shu duwai ban pass ia ka examin khlem da khreh kot, ne u kba un nym mih hi, lada ngim bet ia u symbai bad sumar ba ngin ioh ban bam. U Jisu u la ong ruh pan te yn sa ai, wad te yn sa shem, bad tied te yn sa plie. Kumta haba ngi pan ia kiei ngi dei ban da pynkhreh ruh, ngi hap ban pan, ban wad bad ban tied, shuwa ba ngin ioh ia kiei kiei. Kano kano ka jingduwai kan nym long lehnohei, namar u Blei u long uba stad, uba sbun bad u iohi bad tip lut ia kiei kiei. Kumta um ju iehnoh, bad, un ai ia kaba bha na ka bynta jong ngi.

Ngi dei ban duwai man ka sngi bad barabor. U Jisu u la kren da ka pharshi ba ngi dei ban duwai. barabor bad ban nym duh jingkyrmen. U la iathuh ba ha kawei ka shnong, la don u wei u nongbishar u bym sheptieng ia u Blei bad u bym khein snep ia u briew. Ha kata ka juh ka shnong, la don ruh ka 'riew kynthei kaba iai wan sha u da kaba ong, "Bishar hok ia nga na uba ban bein ia nga". Slem slem uta u nongbishar um treh hynrei ha kaba khatduh u la pyrkhath, "Wat la ngam tip briew tip blei, hynrei namar ba kane ka 'riew kynthei ka thlia ia nga, ngan peit ba kan ioh ia la ki hok, lym kymta, da kaba iai wan kan pyndik ia nga" (Loukas - 18 : 1-5).

### **Ka Jingpynkut**

Ha kine ki por mynta, baroh ngi ia ud bym don por, ka por ka iaid stet, ka jingstad pyrthei, khamtam ha ka liang ka Science bad Technology ka la kiew bad iaid stet haduh katta katta. Baroh ngi ia beh ia kiei kiei ki jong ka pyrthei (Materialism), ki jingsniew ba bun jaid ki nang



kynrei ha ka imlang sahlang. ka thma,ka jingbymiasngewthuh  
jingmut. ka jingbishni, ka jingpihuin, ka jingkwah bor bad  
spah ka la kynrei ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Ha ing ha  
sem ngi bunkam, ba hap pynbiang ia ki khun ki kti, ym  
don por ba trei tam ban kham ioh pisa ha kane ka tan  
pyrthei. Ki bun kam khreh kot, leh homework, leit tuition,  
ki jingpule kiba eh suda, mynta ba dei ka por jong ki  
jingialeh (Age of competition) ha kaba tang uta bit tam u  
lah ban im bad tur shaphrang. Kumta ka pyrthei mynta ka  
dap da ki jingeh suda. Hynrei wat la ngi duwai ha la  
marwei marwei, ngi dei ban pyrshang ban pyllait por ban  
duwai lang , namar ka jingduwai ka long ka bor ban pyllait  
ia ngi na bun ki jingeh bad pynkhlain ia ki ing ki sem jong  
ngi. Ngi dei ban kynmaw ba ka ing ka sem kaba duwai  
lang ka don ryngkat lang bad ngin duwai da kaba ngeit,  
ka jingsngewrit ka jingshitthem, ka jingiaineh bad jingkyrmen.



## **U Synniang ka Balang Katholik ha ka thoh ka pule ha Ri Lum Khasi jaintia**

Ka thoh pule ne ka jingnang ka jingstad ka long kaba kordor haduh katta katta, ka long ka spah ka bymlut shuh, bad ka long ka bor kaba khraw bad ka atiar kaba khlain tam, ban iada na kano kano ka jingshah leh bein ne ban bein ne shim kabu. Ngim lah ban mut dur aiu kan jia ia ngi mynta, lada ngim nang thoh nang pule khamtam ha kane ka juk jong ka jingstad bad jingiaid shaphrang ha bun ki bynta jong ka jingnang ka jingstad. Ka jingnang ka jingstad ka la ai ha ngi ka bor bad ka rukom pyrkhath pyrdain ba laitluid, bad ngi sngew khlain bad skhem ban leh ia kano kano kaba ngi dei ban leh. Kum ka jaidbynriew ngi dei ban sngewnguh ia ki Mishonari na shiliang duriaw kiba la wan ban sengnongrim ia ka thoh ka pule, ban ai ruh ia ki dak thoh (Script). Ka Balang Katholik ha kine ki shispah snem tam, ka la noh synniang radbah ha kaba pynphrang ia ka thoh ka pule da kaba seng ia ki skul rit, ki High School, Ki College, Ki Skul Trei, Ki Hospital, Ki Dispensary na ka bynta ka jingkoit jingkhiah, bad sa kiwei kiwei de ki lad ai jinghikai. Kumta, ki briew ki la kiew ha ki kyrdan bapher jong ka thoh ka pule bad ka longbriew manbriew.

Ha ki por mynshuwa ki Khasi kim don jingthoh jingtar la ka jong. Hynrei wat lada kim nang ban thoh ban pule, hynrei ki long ka jaidbynriew kaba don la ka jong ka jingstad bad jingshemphang. Ki don la ka jong ka sain pyrkhath, ka synshar khadar, ka sain hima sima, ka niam ka rukom, ka shad ka kmen, ka put ka tem, ka ktien ka thylliej, ka riam ka beit bad la ki jong ki khanatang, ki puriskam bad purinam. La iathuh pateng la pateng ba ka tynrai jingthoh ne dak thoh Khasi ka la duh noh ha ka

hima ba la rim tam ka hima Madur Maskut. Ka don ruh ha kawei ka khana kaba iathuh ba ka jingthoh tynrai ka la jah noh ha ka jingshlei um. Kumta, haduh ka shiteng jong ka spah snem ba la leit, ki Syiem ki ju pyndonkam da ki dak thoh jong ki paramarjan kum ka Devanagiri, Assamese, Bengalee, bad ruh ka Persian. Ka jingiadei hapteng ki nongsynshar bad ki khap pud thor, ka la pynlong ia ki ban pyndonkam ia kitei ki jaid ktien. Dei tad haduh ka snem 1841, haba la mih pli da ki dak thoh Roman ba ka jingpyndonkam ia kitei ki jaid ktien thoh ka la kut noh.

Ka jingiatyngkhuh nyngkong jong ki Khasi bad ki Phareng ka la long ha ka 1765, ha kaba ka East India Company ka la ioh ia ka "Dewani" na ki Moghul. Da kane ki phareng ki la ioh ia ka Sylhet bad ki la ia kynduh bad ki Khasi, bad ki la sngewthuh ia ka jingdonkam ka khaii pateng bad ki, khamtam eh ia u Mawshun u ba long u babha tam. Shibun ki jingkylla ki la wan, ha kane ka Ri jongngi. Ha u snem 1833, la pyniasoh (Annexed) ia ka Khasi Hills, bad ka jingsynshar ki phareng hadien ka thma hapteng ki Khasi bad ki Phareng (1829-1833) hapoh ka jingialam jong u Tirot sing, u syiem jong ka Hima Nongkhaw. Ha u snem 1835, ki phareng ki la pyniasoh (Annexed) ia ka Hima Jaintia. Nongkong ki la kwah ban pyniasoh tang ia ki bynta ri thor jong ka hima, bad ki la shah ia u Syiem Rajendra Sing ban synshar tang ia ki bynta Ri-lum jong ka Hima. Hynrei u Syiem um kwah ban synshar tang ia ki bynta ri-lum, kumta u la ieh lang noh bad la pyniasoh ia ka Hima Jaintia bad ki Phareng.

Ha u snem 1813, ka Parliament jong ka Ri Bilat ka la weng noh ia baroh ki jingkhaw jingpynwit (Restrictions) halor ka jingtrei kam ki Mishonari ha India. Da ka clause XXXII jong ka Charter Act 1813, la ai ka jinglailuid ban pynphriang ia ka Niam Khristan. Kumta la sdang ka jingpynphriang ia

ka niam Khristan ha India bad shaduh ki bynta ba shatei lam mihngi jong ka Ri India (N.E.India). U David Scott uba long u Chief Commissioner jong ka Assam, u la thoh shithi sha ka sorkar (British Government) ha u bnai April, 27, 1825 ha kaba u la kyrpad ban shah ia ki Mishonari ban sdang ki kam babha hapdeng ki riwulum jong ka Assam. U sngew ba ym don kano kano ka ban kham bha ban ia ka jingpynphriang ia ka Gospel sha kine ki thain. U David Scott, lehse u don ka jingpyrkhat ba kane ka dei ka lad ban pynjem bad pynjaijai ia ki 'riwulum kiba ehrang. U da ong, ba lada ka sorkar kam lah ban ai jingiarap, ma u hi un iarap pisa ia ki Mishoneri. Ka sorkar ka la ai jingbit ia u David Scott ban ia kren bad kino kino ki Mishonari. Hynrei ha kajuh ka por ki la ai jingbit ban khot ia ki Mishonari ban shim ia kaei kaba ki khot "Mission of Civilization" ne ka Mishon ai jingshai ia ki riwulum kiba dang sah ha ka jingdum. Kane ka dei ka jingthmu jong ka sorkar ne ka "Official View". Hynrei ki Mishonari ki lah ban nym don kum kata ka jingthmu, hynrei ban pynphriang ia ka Gospel bad ka khubor babha jong U Jisu Khrist sha ki bynta ba shatei lam mihngi jong ka Ri India.

La sdang ia ka history jong ka thoh ka pule da ka Serampore Baptist Mission. U Nongprat lynti ba nyngkong dei u William Carey, u ba la phah ia u Krishna Chandra Pal uba la shah pynbaptis nyngkong eh ha u. U Krishna Chandra Pal u la mih na Serampore bad poi ha Sylhet ha ka snem 1813. U la ioh ban pynbaptis hynniew ngut ki briew, bad napdeng kine argut ki dei ki Khasi, U Duwan bad ka Anna. Ha ka snem 1824, la pynwan sha ka ktien Khasi ia ka New Testament ha ka rukom kren Shella da ki dak Bengalee, la pynmih ruh katto katne ki kot. Ha ka snem 1832, u William Carey u la phah ia u Alexandar B.Lish sha Sohra. Une u mishonari u la pynkylla sha ka Khasi ia ka Gospel u St. Mathew bad kiwei kiwei de ki bynta jong ka New Testament ha ki dak thoh Bengalee. U la plie lai tylli ki skul bad u la mih noh na Sohra ha u

snem 1838.

Ha ka snem 1841, la wan sa ki Mishonari jong ka Welsh Presbyterian Mission. Kine ki Mishonari ki la wan rah shibun ki jingkylla ha ka thoh ka tar. Ki la sdang ban thoh da ki dak Roman ha ka rukom kren Sohra, ha ka jaka ki dak Bengalee. U Thomas Jones-I, U dei u nongprat lynti ha kane ka phang, bad la khot ia u kum u "Kpa ki dak thoh Khasi." Kine ki mishonari ki la sdang ki skul, Theological Institute bad kiwei kiwei de. Bun ki Khasi kiba la pdiang ia ka niam Khristan.

Ki Mishonari Katholik ki la long kiba nyngkong ban iuh kjat ha ki bynta ba shatei lam mihngi. Hynrei ka shim por bun snem hadien ka jingwan jong ki Welsh Presbyterian Mission, ban wan poi sha kine ki lum jong ngi. Ha u snem 1626, u Phadar Çacella bad u Brodar Cabral kiba na Portugal, bad kiba dei jong ka jingiasyllok Jesuit na ka Cochín Province ki la iuh kjat ha Assam. Ka jingthmu jong ki ka long ban leit sha Tibet da kaba iaid lynti na Dacca bad shong da ka jhad ha wah Brahmaputra. Ki la poi ha Gauhati ha ka 26 tarik Nailur 1626 bad ki la leit sha Cooch Bihar.

U Phadar Francis Laynez u jong ki Jesuit bad u ba dei na Portugal, hadien ba u la long Bishop jong ka Mylapore, u la wan peit ia ka Bengal, Chandernagore, Chittagong bad Dacca. U la mih na Dacca ha ka snem 1714, bad u la poi ha Rangamati kaba ha Cooch Bihar ha kaba don katto katne ki katholik. Don ruh ki Katholik ha Bandashill hajan Badarpur (Cachar) kiba la ngeit ba ki la wan ha kaba sdang jong ka spah snem ba khatphra, bad ki hiar pateng na ki Portuguese kiba wan bad ki Mughuls. La peit la khmih ia ki da ki mishonari na Calcutta bad hadien na Dacca. Kine ki katholik ki dang don haduh mynta. Don ruh ki Katholik ha Mariamnagar ha Agartala, ym da don jingtip eh shaphang jong ki.

Ha ka snem 1850, ia ka Assam, la pyniasoh bad ka Vicariate Apostolic jong ka Tibet. Ki mishonari jong ka Paris Foreign Mission ki la trei hangne kumba san snem. U phadar Robin, Krick bad Bernardi ki la poi ha Guahati ha u juh u snem. Ki la poi ha Nowgong bad Dibrugarh ha ka snem 1851. U phadar Robin u la leit phai noh sha Ri France ha ka snem 1852, bad u phadar Bourry u la wan bujli ia u. Ha ka snem 1854, u phadar Krick bad u phadar Bourry ki la leit sha Tibet da kaba iaid lynti na ka jaka ki Mishmi ha Lohit bad ki la shah pyniap baroh armgut, bad ki la long ki Martyr ba nyngkong eh. Kane ka jingjia ka la pynlong ruh ba ia ka Tibet dei ban pynkhlad noh na Assam, bad la pyniasoh biang ia ka Assam bad ka Vicariate jong ka Bengal ha ka snem 1858. Ha ka snem 1870, ia ka Assam bad Bhutan la pyniasoh bad ka Prefectures Apostolic jong ka Krishnagar. Ha u bnai jylliew 1872, la wan poi u phadar Jacopo Broy bad u la sah ha Gauhati. Ha ka snem 1876, u la shna ia kawei ka iing ha Shillong, kaba la ai kyrteng "Villa of Good Hope", ban long ka kynja iingmane na ka bynta ki khathynriew ngut ki khristan katholik, bad shibynta ban long ka iingsah jong u, haba u wan shane. U phadar Jacopo Broy u dei u nong Venice na ka Seng Foreign Missionary Society of Milan. U la trei marwei hapteng ki jingeh kiba bun. U dei une u phadar uba la buh ia u mawnongrim ha shuwa ban wan ki Phadar German.

Ha ka snem 1890, la wan poi ki phadar Salvatorians na Ri Germany jong ka jingiasyllok Society of the Divine Saviour. Sawngut ki mishonari ki la wan poi ha Assam hapoh ka jingialam jong u phadar Oto Hopfenmullar, u phadar Angelus Muenzleher, U brodar Joseph Baachle bad u Brodar Mariammus. Ki la poi ha Shillong ha ka 25 tarik u Rymphang 1890 bad ki la sah ha ing "Villa of Good Hope". Ha u juh u snem la iap noh u phadar Otto Hopfenmueller bad u Brodar Mariammus, bad ia ka mission

la shimti da ki arngut kiba sah. Ha ka snem 1891, la wan poi lai ngut ki sister. U phadar Angelus ula thied ia u lum mishon ba la khot u Lum Tyngkong ne Hopkinson's Forest ha kata ka por. Ha ka snem 1906, la thung ia u phadar Christopher Becker kum u prefect Apostolic ba nyngkong. Dei une u phadar uba la shna ia ka iingmane bad iing shong kiba la pluh lut ha u snem 1936.

Da ka jingtrei shitom, kine ki mishonari ki la sdang ia ki jaka mission sha kiwei kiwei pat ki jaka jong ka Ri lum Khasi bad Jaintia. Ha Shella bad Laitkynsew la plie ka jaka mission hapoh u phadar B.Abele bad phadar I.Bethan. Dei hangne ba la plie ia ka ing shon kot ba nyngkong, bad la pynmih artad ia ka kot khubor "U Nongialam Katholik" bad ka 'Ing Kristan'. Ha u snem 1892 la sdang ka mision ha Raliang, ha Shella ha ka snem 1893, bad ha ka snem 1897, la sdang ka mission ha Sohra da u phadar Bonheim bad la bud ter ter sa ha kiwei pat ki bynta.

Kat haduh ka snem 1910, ka Balang Katholik ka la lah ban plie 12 tylli ki skul Primary. Ha ka snem 1907, la plie ia ka skul trei ban hikai ia ki kam misteri, suh juti, press bad kiwei kiwei de. Ha ka snem 1908, la sdang ia ka Skul St.Anthonys'. Ha ka snem 1909, la sdang ia ka skul Loreto. Ha ka snem 1910, ki sister jong ka jingiasyllok ka Divine Saviour ki la plie ia ka skul kynthei. Ha ka snem 1911, ki la sdang ruh ia ka skul sericulture ha Umlyngka.

Ka thma bah banyngkong ka la khie ha ka snem 1914, bad la phah noh ia ki phadar German baroh da ka sorkar phareng. Kumta, ka Balang ka la shem shitom shibun eh. La wan shimti ia ki mission da ki phadar Jesuit na Bengal hapoh ka jingialam jong u Phadar Paul Lefebvre. Ki sister salvatorian ruh ki la ioh hukum ban mih noh. La shimti ia ki da ki sister Notre Dame Des Mission.

(R.N.D.M) kiba ngi ju tip kum ki sister St. Mary's ha ka snem 1915. Ha ka snem 1928, ki sister St. Mary's ki la kynriah noh ha ka jaka ba don mynta.

Ki misionari Salvatorian kimi shym ioh lad ban wan phai shuh, kumta ia ka Mission Assam la pyinkhamti noh ha ka jingiasyllok jong ki salesian jong u Don Bosco. Ki la wan poi ha Shillong ha ka snem 1922, hapoh ka jingialam jong u Mgr Louis Mathias. Ha ka snem 1934, la kyntiew ia ka jylla sha ka kyrdan diocese, hapoh ka jingpeit jong u Bishop bad u Mgr Louis Mathias, u la long u Bishop ba nyngkong jong ka Assam. Ha ka snem 1935, ia u Bishop Mathias la kyntiew sha ka kyrdan Archbishop jong ka Madras, bad la shimti noh da u Bishop Stephan Ferrando, u ba long ha kata ka por u Bishop ka jylla Krishnagar ha Bengal. Ha ka snem 1969, ia ka diocese Shillong la kyntiew sha ka kyrdan Archdiocese bad la khot kyrteng ka Shillong-Gauhati Arch Diocese. U Pope Paul VI u la thung ia u Archbishop Hubert D.Rosario SDB (ba la khlad noh ha ka 30.8.1994) kum u Archbishop banyngkong jong ka Archdiocese. Ha une u snem 1994, yn rakhe kyrpang ia ka Diamond Jubilee jong ka Diocese Shillong, bad ruh ia ka Silver Jubilee jong ka Archdiocese Shillong-Gauhati. Kum ban shu pyinkynmaw, la rakhe ia ka jingdap shispah snem (Centenary) jong ka jingwan ka Balang Katholik lyngba ki misionari Salvatorian ha ka snem 1990.

Kumne ka Balang Katholik ka la roi ha kine ki lum jong ngi. Ka Balang nalog ba ka la tei ia ki ingmane, ki convent, ka tei ruh bun spah tylli ki skul rit bad kumjuh ruh ki High School, Skul trei, College, ki Hospital bad Dispensary ban pyinkiew ia ka thoh ka pule, bad ban ai jinghikai ha bun ki liang.

Khnanng ba ngin sngewthuh katno ka jingkhraw ka jingnoh synniang jong ka Balang Katholik ha kine ki lum jong ngi, ngin peit khyndiat katba lah ban lura iingup ia



ka jingdon jong ki college, Skul, Skul Trei, ki Convent, ki jaka ban ai jinghikai ban long 'riewniam, ki Dispensary, ki Hospital, Youth Centre, jaka die kot bad kiwei de. Ka jingtrei jong ka Balang Katholik ka long ha ki lai bynta kat kum ka jingiaid ka synshar ka khadar bad ka sain hima sima kata ka long naduh shuwa ka jinglailuid jong ka Ri India, hadien ka jingioh ia ka jinglailuid bad hadien ba la ioh ia ka jylla Meghalaya.

### Ki College ha Shillong

- |    |              |      |              |
|----|--------------|------|--------------|
| 1. | St.Edmund's  | 1924 |              |
| 2. | St.Anthonys' | 1934 | Laitumkhrah. |
| 3. | St.Mary's    | 1937 |              |

### Ki Skul ba kham paw khmat ha Shillong

- |    |  |      |             |
|----|--|------|-------------|
| 1. | Loreto   | 1909 |             |
| 2. | St.Edmund's  | 1915 |             |
| 3. | St.Mary's  | 1928 |             |
| 4. | St.Anthonys'   | 1908 | Laitumkhrah |
|    | St.Anthonys' Junior  | 1983 |             |
| 5. | St.Magaret   | 1985 |             |
| 6. | Don Bosco Technical School   | 1928 |             |
|    | (ka skul trei ban ai jinghikai<br>ha ki kam electric, mechanic,<br>mistri, Suhjain, Niah kali,<br>press bad kiwei kiwei de.) |      |             |
| 7. | Savio (LP bad ME)  | 1966 |             |
| 8. | Catholic Women<br>Evening School   | 1985 | Laitumkhrah |
|    | (La pyniaid ia kane ka<br>skul ha St.Paul, da ka<br>Syniuk ki Seng Kynthei<br>Katholik, ka long ha ka                        |      |             |

por janmiet na ka bynta  
 ki khynnah kiba duk bad  
 kiba iehnoh ia ki jingpule  
 (drop outs)

9. St.Jerome	1982	Nongmynsong
10. St.Joseph girls	1950	Jaiaw
11. Sacred Heart Girls	1956	
12. Sacred Hear Boys	1964	Mawlai
Higher Secondary	1994	
13. Stephen Memorial	1986	
14. Auxilium	1966	Nongthymmai
15. H.Elias	1983	
16. Little Flower Girls	1969	Malki
17. St.Dominic	1973	Mawkhar
18. Nongkseh High School	1976	Laimer upper
Higher Secondary	1994	Shillong
19. St.John H.School	1977	Laban
20. Holy Child School		Nongthymmai

**Sa kiwei pat ki skul shabar Shillong**

1. Green Hill High School	1977	Sohryngkham
2. Nativity High School	1982	Mawkyrwat
3. Good Shepherd High School	1982	Jongksha
4. St.Peter's High School	1980	Laitkyngkot
5. St.Anthony's High School	1968	Pynursla
6. St.John Bosco Girls High School	1949	Sohra
7. St.John Bosco Boys High School	1964	

8. St.Paul High School	1972	Nongpoh
9. St.Michael High School	1971	
Higher Secondary	1994	Umsning
10. St.Joseph High School and Agricultural Training Centre.	1977	
11. St.Paul High School	1972	Marbisu
12. St.Thomas School	1979	Mairang
13. St.Peter's High School	1979	Mongstoin
14. St.Mary's High School	1980	Rangblang
15. Christ King High School	1983	Sonapahar
16. St.Peter's Proceeding High School	1986	Umkadhor
17. Marian Hill Boys High School	1961	
18. St.Mary Mazarello High School	1961	Jowai
19. Bosco Pnar Technical School	1993	
20. Holy Family High School	1982	Khliehriat
21. St.Dominic High School	1982	Mawkyndeng
22. U Krist Syiem Middle School	1982	Namdong

Don ruh sa kiwei kiwei ki skul bala seng da ki 'riewngeit  
katholik ha ki kyrteng ki ' riewkhuid, kum ka St.Peter,  
St.John, St.xavier, St.Albert bad kiwei kiwei de ha Shillong.

Don ruh sa ki Convent ha kaba shong ki sister na ki  
jingiasyllok bapher bad ki ri ruh ia ki khynnah nongkyndong,  
khunswet bad kiba duk ba shitom. Kham bun ki Convent  
ki don ruh bad ki skul, bad lah ruh ban shem ia kine ha  
bun ki shnong bad bynta, jong kine ki Ri Lum jong ngi.

**Ka jaka jinghikai niam ne ban long Riwniam ha  
Shillong.**

1. Sacred Heart Theological College, Mawlai	1938
---	------

2. Salesian Novitiate, Sunny Side, Upper Shillong 1954
3. St.Paul's minor Seminar Laimer, Upper Shillong 1962
4. Savio Juniorate 1962
5. Christ King College, Laitumkhrah 1970
6. Oriens Theological Centre, Mawlai 1979
7. Salesian Training Centre, Laitumkhrah 1983
8. Mathias Institute, Mawlai
9. Claret Villa, Mawlai 1986
10. Franciscan Brothers, Mawlai 1979
11. Shillong Pastoral Centre 1976  
(Tripura Castle Road, Shillong)  
(Na ka bynta ki jingduwai ritrit seminar, jingialang etc.)
12. St. Edmund's Laitumkhrah Scholasticate 1966  
Novitiate 1972  
Juvenate 1977

Lum Jingshai Training Centre - 1976 - Marbisu - Hangne don ka Junior Teachers' Training Course na ka bynta ki nonghikai kaba dei na ka bynta shisnem. La ithuh ia ka da ka Education Department jong ka Sorkar Meghalaya.

Ka don ruh ka Junior Catechists, Training Course ha kaba la ai training ia ki katekist ha ki rukom lehniyam, ban iathuh khana ne ialap, ki jinghikai niam bad kiwei kiwei de ki bynta.

Youth Centre (na ka bynta ki Samla)

### **Don Bosco Youth Centre**

La sdang ia ka Don Bosco Youth Centre ha Laitumkhrah, Shillong ha ka snem 1982. U Director jong kane ka Centre dei u Rev. Fr. Joseph Cilia, S.D.B Kane

ka dei ka jaka ha kaba lah ban ioh shibun ki jinghikai na ka bynta ka jingdonkam ka met bad ka mynsiem. Don shibun ki prokram na ka bynta ki samla, kum ki jingduwai retreat, ki jingkren, ki jinghikai Baible bad kiwei kiwei de. Ha Youth Centre la ai lad ruh ia ki samla ban ioh jinghikai kum ka Type, Stenography bad Computer, ha ka jingsiew kaba rit. (Kham bit/duna)

### **Hostel ne jaka sah ki Samla pule**

1. Stephen Hall Laitumkhrach
2. Holy Cross Students Home Bookdene, 1966 Shillong.

### **Library ne jaka buhkot**

Ka Balang Katholik ka ieit ia ki kot bad ki jingthoh jingtar, kumta ha man ki college, Skul, Convent yn lap ki Library kiba itynnad bad bun ki kot. Ka Library kaba heh bad kaba la paw bha ka long ka Sacred Heart theological College Library, kaba la tip ruh kum ka Otto Hapfenmueller Library kum ka jingpynsahnam ia u mishonari Salvatorian banyngkong u Fr. Otto Hapfenmueller SDB. La plie ia kane ka Library ha u snem 1982. Ka Library ka long kaba itynnad, kaba don bun tylli ki kot, kumba shilak tylli ei ei ki kot, bad hapoh ka jingpeit jingkhmih ba ryntih. Kane ka Library ka la ai shibun ki jingmyntoi, ym tang ia kito kiba khreh ban long riewniam, hynrei ia ki samla pule bad ki riew pule wad bniah bad kiwei kiwei de ki riew pule kot. Ka don ruh sa kawei ka bynta ne tnat kaba khot ka Vendrame Missiological Institute kaba la lah ban pynmih shibun tylli ki kot.

### **Jaka die kot**

Ki sister kiba la tip kum ki daughters of St. Paul ki la wan sha Shillong ha ka snem 1973. Ki la plie ia ka St Paul's Book Centre ha ka snem 1976 ha Laitumkhrach.

Hangne lah ban ioh bun jaid ki kot kiba dei bad ka niam bad kiwei kiwei de ki kot pule kiba ai jingmyntoi ha ka dor kaba bit. Arngut ki sister ki ju leit sha ing brieve, sha ki skul khnang ban pynshlur ia ki brieve, ki khynnah skul bad samla pule ban thied bad pule kot.

### **Training Centre - Bellefonte - 1977**

Kane ka dei ka ing jong ki sister Salesian ha pynthor umkhrah. Hangne ki sister ki ai jinghikai suhjain bad thain jain ia ki khynnah kynthei baduk. Ki sister ki lasdang ruh ia ka Dispensary ban ai jingsumar ia ki khyllung bad ki kmie.

### **Hospital/dispensary/skul na ka bynta ban ai jinghikai ia ki Nos**

Ka Balang Katholik ka la trei ruh na ka bynta ban ioh ia ka jingkoit jingkhiah, kaba long kaba donkam shibun eh. Kumta, ki la plie ia ki hospital bad dispensary ban pynkoit ia kiba pang bad ban ai jinghikai halor ka jingkoit jingkhiah. La plie ia ka Nazareth hospital ha ka snem 1959 ha Laitumkhrah, Shillong, bad la pyniaid da ki sister ka jingiasyllok society of Christ Jesus. Ha ka snem 1979, la seng ia ka Rapsbun School of Nursing, ha Laitumkhrah. Kane ka dei ka skul ha ka ban ai jinghikai ia ki nos. Ha ka snem 1987, ia ka jingpyniaid ia kane ka hospital la shimti noh da ki sister Holy Cross. Ka Nazareth hospital ka pynbeit ruh ban ai jingsumar bad jinghikai sha ki nongkyndong da ki kali, kum sha Dawki, Nongstoin, Smit bad kiwei kiwei de ki bynta.

Ha ka snem 1975, laseng ia ka St. Joseph Dispensary ha Jaiaw da ki sister ka jingiasyllok jong ka Mary Help of Christians (M.S.M.H.C). Ka jingthmu jong kane ka long ban iarap ia kiba duk ba shitom bad ban ai jinghikai ia ki halor ka jingkoit jingkhiah.

Ka jingiasyllok jong ki sisters of Charity ki la plie ia

ka Mercy Home ha Demthring na ka bynta ki tymmen bym don mano mano ban peit, bad kito kiba don jinganna ha ka met. Ka jingthmu jong kine ki sister ka long ban ai ka jingkoit jingkhiah ha ka imlang sahlang.

Sa kawei ka kam radbah ka long ka jingseng ia ka Rehabilitation Centre-Leper Colony ha Nongpoh da ki sister jong ka jingiasyllok Missionary of Charity, ba la seng da ka Mother Theresa. Hangne ki sister ki sumar ia kito kiba pang nianglyngkut, Kine ki sister ki don ruh ha Laitumkhrah ha kaba ki ju ai dawai.

Ha man la ki jaka mission ki phadar bad sister, ki shait buh ki dawai bad ai ka jinghikai ia ki bried khamtam sha ki nongkyndong halor ka jingkoit jingkhiah.

Kumne ka Balang Katholik ka la trei naduh ka 1890, haduh kat kine ki sngi. Ka balang Katholik ka la wan rah ia ka sharak ban tbeh jingshai sha ka Ri baroh kawei. Ka jaidbynriew ka la ioh ia ka jingnang ka jingstad na ki skul bad College Katholik. La mih ruh ki nongthoh ba pawnam na ka Balang Katholik.

Haba ia nujor ia ka jingbun ki skul bad kiwei pat ki jaka ai jinghikai, ngi shem, ba haduh shuwa ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid jong ka Ri India, ki skul bad ki College ki don kham bun ha Laitumkhrah, Shillong bad ym da bun eh kiba ioh lad ban leit pule. Haden ka jinglailuid, ngi la iohi ba ka balang ka la kham lah ban plie kham bun ki skul ha sor bad ha nongkyndong. Haden ba la ioh ia ka jylla Meghalaya, ngi iohi ia ka jingiar bad jingroi jong ka balang da kaba ka la lah ban seng bun ki skul, ki convent, ki Parish bad kiwei kiwei de ha sor bad ha bun ki bynta jong ka Ri lum Khasi Jaintia.

Ka Balang Katholik ka la noh synniang ha kaba pynkiew bad pynroi ia ka thoh ka pule ha kine ki lum jong ngi. Ki Mishonari, khamtam kito kiba la wan ban prat lynti

ha ki por mynshuwa, ki la hap tur ia ki raieh raidam bad ia kynduh shibun ki jingeh bad dieng pyngkianq. Ka dei lyngba jong ki ba ngi la lah ban long kumba ngi long mynta. Ngi la nangthoh nangpule bad ngi la ioh ia ka jingnang jingstad. Dei lyngba kane ka atiar, ba ngi lah ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid ha ka pyrkhat pyrdain, ban tip ia la ki jong ki hok bad ban iada ia lade. Mynta ngi iohi shibun ki nonghikai ha ki skul, College bad University, ki Doctor, ki Nos, ki riwniam, ki Officer, ki Engineer, kiba trei ki kam la jong ha ki karkhana, ki nongkhaii bad ha kiwei kiwei de ki bynta bad jait kam.

Dang don shibun ki jingeh kiba ka Balang Katholik, kiwei pat ki Balang, Ka Sorkar, ka Seng Bhalang kaba ki dang dei ban trei shithrem. Wat la mih bun ki skul jong ki Balang bapher bad jong ka Sorkar ruh, hynrei ngi shem ba ka jylla Meghalaya ka dang sah dien ha ki jingbymnang thoh nang pule, ka jylla ka don ha trai duh ha kane ka liang kaba long tang 48.26 lair noh na ka Arunachal Pradesh. Don sa kiwei pat ki jingeh kum ka jinghiar na ka akor ka burom, ka jingduk jingkyrduh, jingbym ioh kam ioh jam, ka jingpait jingpra ki ing ki sem, ka kyiad, drugs, khalai, jingbamsap, ka jingkhiring ia ki samla sha ki kam pynma (Militant groups) ka jingbud tynneng bad ka jingbysngewthuh ia la ka tynrai, ka jingbeh ia ka pisa suk, ia ka spah bad kiei kiei ki jong ka pyrthei (Materialism), ka jingduna ka jingkit khlieh, bad sa kiwei kiwei ki jingsniew, kiba long ki dak ki shin kiba sniew ia ka jaidbynriew jong ngi. Ka jingnang jingstad ba pura kam kynthup tang ia ka jingioh ia ki degrees bapher, hynrei ban kiew ha ka akor, ka burom ka longbriew ka manbriew bad ka imlang sahleng.

Kumta, ka Balang Katholik bad kiwei pat ki Balang, ki Seng Bhalang ki dei ban trei shitom tyngeh, ban pynkiew ia ka thoh ka pule. Dei ban pynmih ia ka jaidbynriew kaba khlain bad skhem ka jingngeit, kaba tipbriew tipblei, ka



jaidbynriew kaba trei shitom bad ieng ha la ki kjat. Ka jaidbynriew kaba kiew ym tang ha ka jingnang ka jingstad, hynrei kumjuh ruh ha ka akor ka burom, ka longbriew man briew. Ka jaidbynriew ka ban kiew ha ki kyrdan' bapher bapher, bad kaba kloi ban leh hi bad trei hi ia kino kino ki kam. Ka jaidbynriew kaba shemphang bad sbun mynsiem, ka jaidbynriew ka ban bishar bad rai ia kiei kiei da ka jingstad bad halor ka nongrim jong ka jingshisha. Ka jaidbynriew kaba kloi ban iatrei lang na ka bynta ka jingbha ka imlang sahleng. Ka jaidbynriew kaba ieit ia la ka jong ka tynrai bad kaba burom ia kiwei pat. Ka jaidbynriew ha kaba ki rangbah, ki longkmie bad ki samla kin long shisha ki paia ba skhem jong ki ing ki sem ki Balang, ki shnong ki thaw, ka Ri bad jaidbynriew.



## **U SYNNIANG RIEWNIAM KA BALANG KATHOLIK HA KABA PYNPHRIANG IA KA THOH KA TAR KHASI**

Ha ki por mynshuwa, ki Khasi kim don jingthoh jingtar ne dak thoh la ka jong. Kumta haduh ka shiteng jong ka spah snem kaba la leit, ki ju pyndonkam da ki dak thoh jong ki para marjan. Dei haduh ka snem 1841, ba ngi la pyndonkam da ki dak thoh Roman. Ki mishonari jong ka Welsh Presbyterian Mission ki la wan ha ka snem 1841, bad ki la wan rah shibun ki jingkylla ha ka thoh ka tar. Ki la sdang ban thoh da ki dak Roman ha ka rukom kren Sohra ha ka jaka ki dak Bengalee. U Thomas Jones I u dei u nongprat lynti ha kane phang, bad la khot ia u, u kpa ki dak thoh Khasi. Kumta, ki Mishonari ryngkat bad ka jingpynphriang ia ka jingngeit Kristan, ki la ai ruh ia ka jingstad, ne ka thoh ka pule bad ka thoh ka tar.

Ynda la mih noh ki phadar Salvatorian ha ka thma bah ba nyngkong, ia ka mission Katholik la buh hapoh ka jingpeit jong ki phadar Jesuit. Ha ka snem 1922, la wan sa ki mishonari jong ka Society of St. John Bosco kiba la tip kum ki Salesians. Kine ki mishonari ki la noh synniang radbah ha ka liang ka thoh ka tar. Ki la pynmih bun tylli ki kot kiba iadei bad ka niam bad kiwei kiwei de ki kot kiba la pynroi shibun eh ia ka thoh ka tar Khasi. Ha ka snem 1922, ki la pynmih ia ka *Lynti sha bneng bad ki Jingduwai, ka jingrwai Paidbah, ka kot Jingduwai* na ka bynta ki khynnah, bad ka kot *jingduwai bad Jingrwai* ha u snem 1925 bad ka *Jingtohkit ia ka jingshisha* ha u snem 1927.

Ha u snem 1931, u Phadar J. Bacchiarello u la pynmih ia ka kot ba la ai kirteng, ki Dienjat ki Longshuwa. Kane ka kot ka kynthup ia ki khanatang, ka niam ka

rukum shaphang ki blei. Ki ksuid ki khrei, ki syiem bad kiwei kiwei de ki jingthoh. Katto katne ki jingthoh, la shim na ka ling kristan bad u Nongphira, don ruh ki jingthoh jong u Rabon Singh, Mile Singh bad kiwei kiwei de. U Phadar Igino Ricaldone u la thoh ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, U Pope bad kiwei kiwei pat ki kynthup ia, U Nongialam khynnah, ha u snem 1945, U Nongmait 1948, I Meibneng 1950, U Riewhok 1951, U Phadar A. Maschio u la thoh ia, ki aiom basuk ha u snem 1932. U Phadar C. Vendrame u la thoh ia ka Gospel U Matheus 1933, bad ka rukom pynkyntang ia ki ling, 1934. U phadar A. Correglia, u la thoh ia ka kot shaphang, ka Jingkhot U Blei, 1933, u Lyngdoh Katholik 1942. Ka Maria Goretti bakhuid 1957. Ha u snem 1936, u Bro. E. Ferraris, u la pynmih ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, Kaba trei ia ki Dieng, U Msgr S. Ferrando u la thoh ia ki Gospel (jingbatai) ha u snem 1949.

Sa uwei pat u nongthoh ba radbah dei u phadar G. Costa, u ba la wad bniah bad lum jingtip na bun ki bynta jong ka Ri Khasi Jaintia, bad u la lah ban pynmih ki kot bad kiwei kiwei de ki jingthoh, kiba kham paw ki dei, Ka Riti jong ki laiphew Syiem, 1937-38, ha ki ar bynta. Ka bynta kaba nyngkong ka kynthup ia ka bynta jong ka kolshor, ka ain ka rukom, ka sain pyrkhat, ka ain hiar pateng bad kiwei kiwei de. Ka bynta kaba ar ka kynthup ia ki rukom lehniarn, rukom ialeh kai bad ka shad ka kmen jong u Khasi.

U phadar H. Elias u long u wei pat u nongthoh ba paw khmat, u ba la lah ban thoh bun tylli ki kot kiba iadei bad ka niam, u la thoh ia kiwei kiwei de ki kot kiba pyndonkam ha ki skul bad kolej. Kiba kham paw ki long, ki khanatang u ba rim, ka pansngiat Ksiar ki saw aiom, kiba la pynmih ha u snem 1937, la ka pansngiat Ksiar ki sawaiom, hadien ha u snem 1964, la pynmih ha ki ar bynta, ka Pansngiat Ksiar ki saw aiom, bad ka hamsala ki por. Kiwei pat ki kot kiba u Phadar Elias u la pynmih ki long, ki kjat sngi, U khlur Ksiar, ki mawlynnai, ka kot

jingkhein, ka kot A-B, U Symbai, ka Grammar Khasi, ka per syntiew, ki saw Aiom, ki Umpohliw Rupa, Na Mihngi Sepngi. U Phadar Elias u la thoh ruh shibun ki kot niam ne Ki kot kiba iadei bad ka niam. Katto katne ki long, ka Jingieid ia ka Dohnud U Jisu, U Nongpynim, U Paulus bakhuid, Shaphang ka Balang bad ka Maria, ka Gospel u Lukas Bakhuid, Shaphang ka Baible, shaphang ka mass Bakhuid, Shaphang u pope, Ka Niam rukom kyntang Lyndoh, ki Besper jong ka Maria, ka bynta paidbah jong ka Mass, ka history jong ka Balang, Ka Jutang ba thymmai, Ka Missal bad ka kot Mass, bad kiwei kiwei de. U Phadar Elias u la ai ruh ki jingthoh ha ka Syngkhong Jingtip, kaba la pynmih ha u snem 1937, bad kaba la sangeh noh shipor bad mih biang ha u snem 1959.

Sa kiwei pat ki nongthoh ki long u Phadar R. Dalzovo, u ba la thoh katto katne tylli ki kot kum, kawei pyrshah ia ki sanphew, 1955, Ka kot baphylla, 1967, uei Mawsiang, 1968, Hato ka Balang ka dei ban don u Lyngdoh bad ki Bishop 1969. U Phadar Dalzovo u la pynmih ruh ia ki kot lyngkdop ba la ai kyrteng, Balei U Msgr T. Resto, bad u Phadar M. Kahit ki la pynioh ia ki jingrwai Khasi ba la ai kyrteng, Ki Sur Syiang, 1959, U Msgr T. Resto u la pynmih ruh ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, Namunkura - u Khun syiem jong ki Andes, 1961, Ka Dorbar Enumenikal, 1962, Ki Shipai U Blei 1971, bad sa kiwei kiwei de ki jingthoh.

U Msgr E. Bars u la ai ka jingthoh ba kordor, ka Khasi English Dictionary, bala pyllait paidbah ha u snem 1973, U phadar O. Paviotti, u la pynmih ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, The work of his hands, 1985, kaba la pynkylla sha ka ktien Khasi da u Msgr.T. Resto, bad la ai kyrteng, ka matti jong u, 1989.

U Phadar S. Sngi Lyngdoh u long uwei pat u radbah ha ka thoh ka tar ba la pynmih bun tylli ki kot kiba kordor, kiba kham kongsan ki kong ki laitylli ki Dictionary. Ka

Grik-Khasi, Hebru-Khasi, bad Aramaik - Khasi, kiba la pynmih ha u snem 1985. U Phadar Sngi ula pynmih ruh ia, ka Riti khyndew ha Ri Bhoi, 1965, bad ka pomblang shisien shi snem jong ka Hima Shillong. Mynta u phadar Sngi u dang pynmih ia ki kommentari jong ka Bible. Katto katne kiba la pynmih ki seng, ka kommentari shaphang ka kitab jingpynpaw u Ioanis, Ka Thup I Thup II, 1992. Ka Kommentari shaphang ka kitab ka khubor babha kat kum u Markus, Thup-I Thup-II, 1993, Ka Jingrwai ieid u Solomon 1993. Sa kiwei pat ki kynthup ia u Habakuk, Hosea, Malakhi, Mika, Ka pynshai shynna ia ka khubor babha u Ioanis u pamen ka jingieid, jingsbun bad ka jingshisha 1996, ka shithi u Paulus Apostol sha u Philemon bad sa kiwei kiwei de. Nalor kine ki jingthoh kiba bun, u phadar Sngi u la long ruh mynshuwa u Editor jong ka Sur Shipara.

U Phadar Henry Fantin u la pynkylla ia ka Baibel sha ka ktien Khasi, bala ai kyrteng, ka Baibel Khasi bathymmai, 1977 bad ka Philology, u la thoh ruh bun ki jingrwai niam, kum ka jingrwai Mass, bad, ki Salm. U Phadar John Khonglah u la thoh ia ki khanatang jong ka Balang Kristan, 1979. U Phadar Joseph T. Syiem u la thoh ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, Tei ia ka longbriew da ka jingpyrkhat. U phadar Norbert. N. Nongrum, u la pynmih ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, 'Ka main u shynrang Khasi, 1989, u Phadar Rolan Kharkrang u la pynmih ia ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, I Meirilin Phrin Kshiar, 1990, bad sa kawei pat ka kot ha ka ktien phareng, ba la ai kyrteng Theatre Art and Life, 1994. U phadar Francis Kharwanlang u la thoh ia, Ki jingrwai bad ka kot ba la ai kyrteng, ka Thymmei Jingngeit Katholik, 1992. I Sister Philomena Kharakor, i la pynmih ha u snem 1988 ia ka kot ba la tip kum, ka kolshor Khasi kat kum ba la paw ha ka literashor Khasi 1930-1940. I Sister Odilia Kharlukhi ruh i ju ai ki jingthoh ha ka ling Kristan.

Nalor kine kiba la kdew haneng, dang don bun ki Phadar bad ki Riewniam, kiba la noh synniang da ki

jingthoh ba kordor jong ki ha ka ktien Khasi, Phareng bad kiwei kiwei pat ki jaid ktien. Kine ki kynthup iaka jingthoh kot, jingthoh ha ka ling Kristan, kot khubor, Souvenir, seminar, ki jingrwai bad kiwei kiwei de. Katto katne napdeng jong ki ki long u phadar C. Bili, Phadar V. Albera, phadar M. Albizuri, phadar M. Bolavoin, phadar A. Buccieri, Msgr Thomas Menampampil, phadar Joseph Cilia, phadar Sebestian Karotemprel, phadar George Plathottam, phadar Dominic Jala, Phadar John Madur, Phadar Vincent Kympat, phadar J. Lyngkhai, Phadar Robert Majaw, Phadar Jose Varickasseril, Phadar H. Lamare, Phadar S. Nongkynrih, Phadar Henry Manar, Phadar Albinus lawphniaw, Phadar Thomas Manjoly, phadar Pascal Lyngdoh, Phadar Barnes Mawrie, phadar Devasia, Phadar Julius Kurbah Syiem, bad sa kiwei de ki Phadar, Brodar bad Sister kiba ngim lah ban jer kyrteng lut.

Nalor ki riewniam, don ruh saki nongthoh Katholik napdeng ki riewpaidbah kiba la pynmih shibun ki kot bad kiwei kiwei de ki jingthoh, la ka dei ha ka dur jong ki kot, ki jingrwai, drama, ki jingthoh ha ki kot khubor, Souvenir, Seminar bad kiwei kiwei de ha ka ktien Khasi bad Phareng. Ngim lah ban ai lut ia ki kyrteng bad jingthoh jong ki lehse donkam da kawei pat ka jingthoh. Katto katne kiba kham paw khmat ki long kine, bah D.T. Laloo, Pascal Malngiang, Theodore Cajee, L.H. Pde, D.R Syiemlieh, Terence Cajee, Wan Kharkrang, John S. Shangpliang, Sylvanus Lamare, D.L. Kharmawphlang, Kenny Shympa, Remy Phankon , Reginald Nongkynrih, S.L. Marbaniang, K.N. Nongrum, Carlus L. Lare, Justine H. Blah, C.D. Lyngdoh, T.T. Mukhim. Ki don ruh napdeng ki kynthei, kum I kong Patricia Mukhim, M.B. Umdor, M. B. Jyrwa, Joplin Nongdhar, C.Khonglah, M.G. Thabor bad sa kiwei kiwei de. Katto katne ki nongthoh Katholik ki la seng ia ka Synjuk ki Nongthoh katholik ne ka Catholic Author's Guild.Kane ka seng ka la rakhe ha u snem 1991 ia ka jingdap arphewsan snem jong ka jingiap u phadar H. Elias,

bad ki la pynmih ruh ia ka Souvenir.

Kumta ki Riewniam jong ka Balang Katholik bad kumjuh ruh ki riewpaidbah jong ka Balang ki la pynphriang ia ka thoh ka tar Khasi ha kine ki lum baieid jong ngi. Ha i por ba lyngkot, nga la pyrshang ban lum ia ki nongthoh bad ki kot bapher. Hynrei namar ka phang ka long kaba iar, lehse, ngam shym lah ban ai ka jingthoh kaba biang bad pura. Hynrei kane ka long tang ka jingpyrshang kaba rit eh kum ka jingmait phang ia kiwei pat ki nongthoh. Lada, nga la kum ieh ia ki kyrteng jongno jongno wat leit sngew eiei, yn nang iai bteng shuh shuh ha ki por ki ban dang wan.

### References

1. Bareh, Hamlet, - A Short History of Khasi Literature, Shillong, 1979.
2. Lyngdoh, R.S. - "The constitution of the Salesians to Khasi Literature", Souveir. Golden Jubilee, The salesians of Don Bosco in North East India, 1972
3. Lyngdoh, P.R. - "U Synniang ka Balang Katholik ha ka thoh ka pule ha Rilum Khasi Jaintia", Ka ling Kristan, Risaw-Naiwieng, 1994.
4. Souvenir, Fr. Hopewell Elias, S.D.B., 25th Death Anniversary, 1991.
5. Ka Lynti Bneng, 1989.



## **U Rev. Fr. Elias kum u nongthoh kot Khasi**

La kha ia u Rev. Fr.Elias Hopewell Khariong ha 4tarik u Kyllalyngkot 1908. U la pule ia ka Primary bad M.E. ha St. Anthony's, Shillong. Ynda u la dep ia ka M.E, u la leit pule pat ha Shillong Government High School. Ha u snem 1926, u la leit sha Calcutta ban pule shuh shuh ha St. Xavier College. Ynda u la wan phai na Calcutta, u la leit ban trei ha ka ophis jongka Divisional Engineering Telegraphs, (DET) ha Shillong. Hadien khyndiat snem, u la iehnoh ia ka kam bad u la pdiang ia ka jingkhoh jong u Blei ban long u riewniam. Dei ha ka 5 tarik u Jylliew 1941, ba la pynkyntang ia u, u Lyngdoh jong U Blei. Naduh dangrit, u Fr. Elias, u la long u ba trei shitom uba sngewrit, uba ieit ia ka jinglong duk bad uba don ka jingkut jingmut kaba skhem. U la khlad noh na kane ka pyrthei ha ka 28 tarik u Risaw, 1966. (So So Tham Birth Centenary Celebrations, Souvenir)

U Rev. Fr. Elias u la thoh shibun ki kot kiba iadei bad ka niam bad ki kot skul ruh kiba la pyndonkam naduh class A,B haduh B.A. Katto katne ki kot ba pawnam jong u ki long "Ka Pansngiat Ksiar", nyngkong kane ka kot ka dei tang shi volume, hynrei ha ka snem 1962, la phiah ia ka ha ki ar volume, kawei ia ki skul, bad kawei pat ia ki Kolej, "Ka Pansngiat Ksiar ki saw aiom" bad ka "Hamsaia ki por". Kiwei pat ki kot ki long. "Ki Khanatang u barim", "Na mihngi sepngi", "Ki saw aiom",Ki kjat sngi", "Ka umpohliew rupa", "U Symbai", "Ki Mawlynnai", bad kiwei kiwei de. U la thoh ruh ki kot shaphang ka niam, kum 'Ka History jong ka balang", "Ka jutang ba thymmai", Ka jingieit ia ka dohnud u Jisu " bad u nongpynim, "U Dominic



Savio" bad sa kiwei kiwei de kiba kynthup ruh ia ki jingrwai.

Lyngba ki jingthoh jong u Rev. Fr. Elias, ngi lah ban iohi shibun kiei kiei kiba don ha une u riewniam bad nongthoh ba pawnam.

**(1) Kum u myllung u ba ieit ia U Blei - U Rev.** Fr. Elias, u long u baieit bad sheptieng haduh katta katta ia u Blei, kum u briew, u ba khraw, u sngewthuh ba "Ka jingsheptieng ia U Blei ka long ka jingsdang ia ka jingstad". Dei ha ka snem 1928, ba u la iohsngew ia ka sur jong U Blei, kaba la khot kyrpang ia u. Ha kane ka snem, arngut ki brodar salesian ki la iap na ka jingpang. Ha ka por ba leit on tep, u Mons. Mathias u la ai ka jingkren kaba la ktah shibun eh ia u Fr. Elias, u ba dang long u samla ha kata ka por. U Mons. Mathias u la ong ba kine ki riew niam ki la leit noh, mano pat ban shim ia ka jaka jong ki? Ha ka sngi kaba bud, u Fr. Elias, u la leit sha u Mons. Mathias uba pyniaid ia ka seng salesian, da kaba ong ba ngan shim manga ia ka jaka kito ki brodar kiba iap. U Mons. Mathias U la pdiang ia u. Kumta u la iehnoh ia ka kam bad bud ia ka jingkhoh jong U Blei.

U Father Elias, u ieit nyngkong nyngshap eh ia U Blei, u long u ba riewblei bad u la aiti ia ka jingim ban shakri ia u Blei bad ki para briew. Ha u, U Blei u long u thymmei jong kiei kiei baroh, U jingitynnad bad U jingshisha bymjukut. Kum u shakri jong U Blei, u la trei minot bad sei lut la ka bor met bad mynsiem ban shakri bad pynphriang ia ka ktien U Blei ha ki bun ki bynta ba la phah ia u. U la thoh shibun ki jingrwai shaphang U Blei, kum "U Blei U iohi", 'Uei sha U Blei' (pansngiat Ksiar ki saw aiom) bad bun ki jingrwai niam. Ha ka dkhot kaba khadduh jong ka jingrwai "Uei sha U Blei" u la kren da ka mynsiem bynniaw ba u briew u klet noh ia U Blei Kumne.

"Mano ba la kah pynbyrie, pynramia  
Ki khmat u bynriew, u kynrad ka mariang?  
Lada ki<sup>u</sup> syntiew bad ki khlur bad ki sim  
Ki wah bad ki lum ki sawa, ki pynphriang,  
Ki rwai ban iaroh l'u Nongthaw ba marwei  
Balei sha u briew um mane ia U Blei?

**(2) Kum u Myllung u ba ieit ia ki kmie ki kpa bad ka iing ka sem -** U Fr. Elias u long u ba ieit ia ka iing ka sem bad ki kmie ki kpa. U ong ba ki kmie ki kpa ki don hangne ha pyrthei ha ka jaka U Blei (Kjat Sngi, Shillong, 1979, p. 5) Lait na U Blei, ki wan ki kmie ki kpa. Hadien U Blei, dei ia ki, ba u ieit bad burom nyngkong nyngshap ha ka pyrthei. Ha kawei na ki jingrwai jong u, u la kren kumne :-

" Nga ieit kham palat  
Ban ka sngi bad u bnai  
Ban ki sim, ki syntiew  
Ban ki khlur ba phymai  
Ia I pa bad I Mei.  
Kum ma ki ym don lait n'u Blei"

("Nga ieit", ha ka Pansngiat ksiar ki saw aiom), u ong ba ka iing ka dei ka jaka kaba don ki kmie ki kpa ki hynmen ki para jongngi kiba ieit thep mynsiem ia ngi". Dei hangne ba u briew u saindur ia ka jingim la shai la shisngi. Ha ka jingrwai jong u kaba u la ai kyrteng "Ha Ri Nongwei" (Pansngiat Ksiar ki saw aiom)`u la rwai kume :-

" Bad miet bad sngi nga iai kynmaw  
I Mei I pa baieit  
Ia ki nga iehnoh bein  
Hapdeng jinglong tymmen  
Jingduk jingthangan ki shah  
Ia nga ban pynrangbah"

### **(3) Kum u myllung u ba ieit ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew**

Wat la u Fr. Elias, u jied ban long u riewniam ban shakri ia U Blei hynrei um shymklet ia la ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. U pyni ia ka jingsngew syier ia la ka jaid bynriew. U mana na ka jingkwah brai ka met, ki jingsniew ha ka imlang sahleng kum ka kiad ka khalai bad kiwei kiwei de kiba lah ban pynduh pyntroin ia ka jaidbynriew. U sngewsyier bad sngewtmang ba ioh ki longdien kin bakla ha ka jingjam jong ki shaphrang ha ka lynti jong ka jingim ha kane ka umsaw umsian kaba lah ban tyllep ia ka jaid bynriew. Kumta, u maham ia la ka jong ka jaidbynriew ban kiar raieh raidam na ki. U sngewieit bad sngewsarong ia ka Ri ha kaba la pun la kha ia u da kaba rwai kumne :-

" Ha lum Khasi ia nga la kha  
Hangta kein dei ka Ri jong nga  
Hapdeng ki lum ki kur ki kha,  
Ryngkat jingieit I Mei I pa  
Ko lum Khasi, nga ieit iapha  
Pha kein pha dei ka Ri jongnga."

("Ha lum Khasi ianga lakha, "Saw Aiom p. 103)

U sngewieit bad sngewburom ia ki barim bad ki longshuwa manshuwa, u ieit eh ia la ka ktien la jong bad ia la ka kolshor, ka riti ka dustur. Kaei kaba pynlong ia u ban thoh ki kot ka long ka jingsngewsynei ia ki khynnah skul jongngi, bad ia ka jingsahdien ka jaidbynriew lajong (S.S Tham, Birth Centenary, 1973, p. 58). ha kawei ka jingrwai jong u, u la rwai kumne :-

"Shaphrang ba phi la kiew pyni  
Kheinkor ka ktien, thylliej riti"

(Saron Ksiar VI (XIII) . U ong ba ka ktien ka tei ia ka jaidbynriew (jingialang ki dkhhot ka Syngkhong jingtip,

Mawkhar, 1961). Ka jingkiew irat jong kano kano ka jaidbynriew ka long ka jingniewkor ia ka ktien la jong. U rwai shuh shuh da kine ki kyntien :-

"Kum phi ka ri tipbriew tipBlei

Hangno ngan shem ha sla pyrthei"

(Saron Ksiar, IV, XXVI)

U rwai ruh da kaba ong :-

"Ko Ri khraw nam naduh hyndai

Khlem ieit ia pha u khun ka Ri

Mynder un long - u Atlukhi".

U Fr. Elias u kmen bad sngewsarong ba u dei u Khasi. Shisien u la leit thiah pang ha kawei ka hospital ha Shillong. Ha kawei ka step, I Matron jong ka Hospital, I la leit ban ia kren kai bad u, I la ong, Phadar phi dei u Roman? u jubab, em phi, ngam dei u Roman, nga dei u Khasi, ka jubab kaba la pynlyngngoh ia I.

(Lucky Brochure, Shillong 1976, p. 19).

U Fr. Elias u ieit ia la ka ktien la jong, ka riti ka dustur, ka history bad ka Geography jong ka jaidbynriew, namar kum u riewstad u tip ba kano kano ka jaidbynriew ka bymdon la ka ktien, ka thoh ka tar, ka History bad ka Geography bad ka kolshor la jong kan nym neh slem.

**(4) Kum u Myllung u ba ieit ia ki khynnah bad ki samla** - U Fr. Elias u ieit ia ki khynnah bad ki samla, na kane ka daw u sa thoh ki jingthoh kiba iadei bad ki. U kyntu ia ki samla ba kin trei shitom bad mih sha khmat ban long ki rishot ba khlain jong ka lawei. U kynpham ia ki samla, ba ka jingthmu ba kongsan jong ka jingshong skul ka dei ban long ba u briew ne ka briew shimet shimet kin pynbit ialade ban pynroi bad pynlong kam ia ka sap kaba

U Blei U la ai ha ki.

**(Mihngi-Sepngi, p. 44-45)**

Na ka jingrwai jong u kaba kyrteng "Shaphrang samla", u la rwai kumne :-

1. Shaphrang samla, shaphrang shaphrang  
Hajuh ban sah wat shah  
La dieng pynkiang ki ker haphang  
laleh ha ban da lah
2. Sha kliar u lum, sha kliar to mied  
Hangta ka don ka khet  
Jingjop, jingstad, ka hok to jied  
Ban trei shitom wat klet

(Pansngiat Ksiar ki saw aiom, p. 27)

U Fr. Elias u sngewthuh shai ba ka lawei jong ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew ka shong ha ki samla. U la kren lypa kiba kumno ki samla bad ki briew ba ka Ri ka donkam ha ka jingrwai kaba kyrteng 'Ka sur jong ka Ri' (Saw aiom) p. 127 "Kita kein ki briew ka Ri ka donkam, Ki Khlawait ba shisha, shynrang bad kynthai". Riew nylla khrawpyrkhat, ki bym wad ia ka nam.

Ki bym khwan sha lade, ban dup bit tang marwei'

**(5) Kum u Myllung uba ieit ia ka mariang**

U Fr. Elias u long u myllung u ba ieit ia ka mariang kaba ker kaba kdup bad ieit ia u. Namar ha kiei kiei ki jingitynnad jong ka mariang, u ioi ia ka kti jong U Blei bad ka jingkhraw jong U. Ha bun ki jingrwai jong u, u kren shaphang ki syntiew ki skul, ki soh ki pai, ki lum ki wah, ki sim ki doh, u rwai ruh shaphang ka Sngi, u Simpyllieng, u slap, ka lyer, ki saw aiom kum ka pyrem, ka synrai bad kiwei kiwei de.

**(6) Jingpynkut** - Shuwa ban pynkut to ngin iabuh khyndiat ki symboh pyrkhat kiba la ai hangi da une u nongthoh bakhraw. U Fr. Elias u ieit ia U Blei, ia ka iing ka sem, ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. U la ieit ia ka Ri da ka kam. Kum une u riewkhraw, ngi ruh ngi dei ban kloï ban ong, Dei manga, ngan leh hi, Ngin pule minot bad trei shitom, ngin pyndon kam hqk iaki sap ki phong ba ngi don. Dei mangi ba ngin long ki nongkhahi kiba heh, khnang ba ngin bat ha lade ia ka khahi pateng ba ngin lait na ka jingshah teh mraw ha ka ioh ka kot. Dei mangi ban long ki nongrep ki ba heh. Dei mangi ban bat ia ki kam sorkar kiba heh, ia ki kam hikai bad kiwei kiwei de ki kam. Kane ka dei ka jaka kaba bun ki jingeh, ha kaba tang kiba tbit tam kin lait im. Ngim dei ban rieh tngen ha kata ka 'Reservation', namar ym shym mut ba kan neh sah shi ryta. Ka jingnang ka jingstad kam mut ba ngin shu peit ia ka Secretariat bad rung hangtei. Hynrei ka mut ba ngin nang ngin stad bad trei kino kino ki kam. Ngin ieit ia la ka jong ka ktien ka thylliej, ka riti ka dustur bad ia la ka jong ka jaidbynriew.

Kum ka nuksa ba la ai u Rev. Fr. Elias, ba ngi dei ban trei shitom ban kut jingmut skhem ban kyntiew ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Lada ngi kwah ban pynkylla ia ka pyrthei ngin sdang shuwa na lade. Lada ngi bha bad trei shitom ki iing ki sem jong ngi ruh kin bha. Dei ki iing ki sem kiba bha kiba pynlong ia ki shnong ki thaw kiba bha bad ia ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew kaba bha. Kumta ngin sa ioh ia ka lawei kaba baphyrmai.



## VI

### KI KAMRAM BAN IADA IA LADE

#### Ka jingkynshew kyndiap kan Pynlait langi Na Bun ki Jingeh.

Man la u snem, la rakhe kyrpang ia ka National saving day ne ka sngi kynshew kyndiap jong ka Ri ban pynkynmaw ia ka jingdonkam jong ka jingkynshew kyndiap, haka jingim jongngi.

Ha kaba iadei bad kane, ka sorkar jylla, ka la pynbeit ia ka jingialang ryngkat bad ka national saving Organisation, kaban long haka 30 tarik u Risaw halor ka World Thrift day ne ka sngi ban kunai, jong ka pyrthei baroh kawei ban pynphriang ia ka khubor kumno ba ki paidbah, kin long kiba kunai, bad ban nang ban kynshew kyndiap.

Ka kynshew kyndiap kam long kaba thymmai ha ngi. Naduh ki por mynshuwa, ki kmie ki kpa tymmen, ki ju buh ne kynshew katto katne na ka jingioh na ka bynta ki por ki ban wan. Ki ju hikai ia ngi, ba ngin long kiba trei shitom, kiba ioh ia kiei kiei da ka jingtrei shitom, bad kiba kunai ha ka jingim jong ngi. Ngid ei ban kyndiap, ioh don kum kano kano ka jingjia, kum ka pang ka shitom, ka iap ka im, ka jingshong kurim bad ka jingpule jong ki khun, ka iap thngan, bad kino kino ki jingjia jong ka mariang.

Ha ki por mynshuwa, haba ym pat don pisa kum mynta, ki briew ki ju ia bujli mar kylliang da ki tiar ki tar bad kum ka jingdonkam jong ki ia kane ki khot ha ka ktien phareng ka "barter system". Hynrei, mynta ngi la pyndonkam da ka pisa, ban thied ia i jingdonkam jong ngi. Ha ki por mynshuwa, ki briew ki kynshew da kaba buh da ka ksiar,

ka rupa, ka khyndew, bad kiwei kiwei de. Hynrei naduh ba mih ka pisa, ka la kham pynsuk iaki paidbah. Da ka jingmih jong ki bank, bad kiwei kiwei pat ki jaka buh pisa, ki paidbah ki la suk ban buh bad kynshew pisa, ha kine ki jaka buh pisa, Lyngba ka pisa ngi lah ban thied bad ioh iaki jingdonkam babun jong ngi. Ngil lah ban ioh shibun ki jingmyntoi, lada ngi buh bad kynshew pisa, ha ki bank bad kiwei kiwei pat ki jaka buh pisa. Ka jingkynshew pisa, ka iarap, ban pynroi ia ka pisa ba ngi buh, lyngba ka sut ba ngi ioh, ka long kumba ka nang pynheh shuh shuh ia ka kamai kajih jong ngi. Ngil lait ruh na ka jingshah tuh, khamtam lei ha kine ki por mynta, ba la jyllei ka tuh ka thiem. Ka iada ruh iangi na kino kino ki jingjia kiba sniew, kum ka jingpluh ding. Hynrei haduh mynta, khamtam lei lei ha ki nongkyndong, ki biew ki dang kynshew da kaba buh ia ka pisa ha ki synduk, ne buh da ka ksiar ka rupa ne thied da ki jain ki nep. Kane ka wan rah ruh ia ka jingsyier, bad ka jingduhnong, bad ka don ruh ka jingma, ioh don ka jingshah tuh, ne bam khniang ka pisa ha synduk ne kiwei kiwei de ki jingjia bad ngi lah ban duh noh, ia kaei kaei ba ngi la kamai shitom, ha ka shikhyllip mat.

Ka jingkynshew pisa, ka long kaba donkam haduh katta katta, namar lada ngi buh ka pisa ha ing, kan lut phut bad kan nym neh, namar kat shaba ngi phai, ki bun jingdonkam suda, bad ngi shu ikwah lut ia kine baroh, bad ki jingdawa ki long ki ba bun. Hynrei, lada ngim don pisa ha ing, ka shu biang la ka biang hi, namar ngi la nang ban pyniaid kat kum ka jingdon jong ngi. Ka jingkynshew pisa jong ngi haki bank ka pynroi ruh ia ka ioh ka kot jong ka jylla, bad jong ka Ri hi baroh kawei. Ki bank bad kiwei kiwei ki jaka buh pisa ki lah ban airam kylliang da ka pisa ba ngi buh, ia ki biew ki ban seng ia ki kam lajong, kum ki karkhana rit bad kiba heh, ban thied ing, thied kali, bad



kiwei kiwei de ki jingdonkam. Kumta ka Ri jong ngi ka lah ban tur shaphrang ha ki kam pynroi bad ka ioh ka kot. Kumta, kiba buh pisa bad kiba shim ram na ki bank ki ia ioh jingmyntoi lang, bad ka wanrah ruh ia ka jingiohnong na ka pisa ba ngi buh ban ioh jingmyntoi lang baroh. Ki don shibun ki lad kynshew pisa, kum ki bank bad kiwei de ki jaka buh pisa kum ki Post Office, ki Insurance bad kumta tur ter. Ia ka jingtip ba kham bniah, ngi lah ban ioh na ki ophis jong ki. Ki National savings, ki la pynmih bun ki lad ban kynshew pisa, bad ioh jingmyntoi kham bun, kum ka Indira Vikas patra, Kisan Vikas Patra, National saving Certificate bad kiwei kiwei de ki lad kiba ngim lah ban niew lut hangne. Ki bank ruh ki pynmih bun ki rukom buh pisa kum ki Current Account kiba ngi lah ban shim pisa ha kano kano ka por, ki Fixed Deposit, kat kum ki por ba ngi kwah ban buh bad ka sut ruh ka long ka ba kham heh, ka Recurring Deposit kaba ngi lah ban buh man u bnai, bad kiwei kiwei de. Ki briew ki lah ban siew ruh da ka cheque, Bank Draft ha ka jaka ka pisa, khnang ban lait ban rah pisa bad lait na ki jingma. Haba leit jingleit, lah ruh ban rah da ki Traveller's Cheque ha ka jaka ka pisa.

Ka kynshew ka kyndiap, ka long ka ba donkam haduh katta katta, namar kata, ngi dei ban pynlong ka jingmlien, ban kynshew wat la i long i barit katno katno ruh, hynrei yn sa nang roi shuh shuh. Peit ia ka nuksa jong u ngap, u ba her na uwei u syntiew sha uwei pat, ban kijit ia ka um bathiang ban pynlong ia ka ngap, khnang ba un ioh ban bam ha ka por bym ioh um syntiew. Kane ka dei ka nuksa ia ngi ruh kumjuh.

Ki kynthei, ki don ka bynta kaba khraw tam, ha kaba kyntiew ia ka ioh ka kot, bad ka imlang ka sahlang. Ki dei ban nang ban kynshew ban kyndiap, ban kunai khnang ban nym khuslai. Ki dei ban hikai ruh, ia la ki khun ki kti.

Ki kynthei ki nang ban bynta iaka pisa, kumno ban pynlut kat kum ka jingdonkam, ha ing ha sem. Ki nang ban kunai ha ka ba iadei bad ka siew ka tda, ka shet ka tiew khlem pynsep ei. Ka jingpynlut jong ngi, ka dei ban long kat kum u pud jong ka jingioh kamai jong ngi, ngim dei ban kwah rhah palat ia kiei kiei. Ngim dei ban bam hati kit kulai kumba ong ki Khasi, ne ban pynlut palat ia kaba ngi ioh. Mynta ki brielw ki la kham sngewthuh ia ka jingdonkam ban kynshew kyndiap, hynrei dang donkam ban pynphriang shuh shuh ia kane ka jingdonkam. Ki Bank, Ki Post Office bad kiwei kiwei de ki jaka buh pisa ki dei ban ai bun ki jingpynshai, halor kaba iadei bad ka kynshew kyndiap, bad ki lad ai jingiarap ki bapher, khnang ba ki paidbah ruh kin tip. Khatduh eh, ngi kyrpad ia ki paidbah, ba kin pynlong ka jingmlien, ban kynshew kyndiap khnang ba ngin lah ban lait na bun ki jingeh ha ka jingim jong ngi.



## Ki hok ki nongthied nongpet

Nyngkong eh, ngi dei, ban tip bad sngewthuh, ba ki nongthied nongpet, nongsiew nongtda ia kino kino ki tiar, la ki dei ki marbam mardih, ne ki tiar ba ngi pyndonkam, ne kaba wai ia kano kano ka kam, ne jingtrei bad ka jingmyntoi ba ioh na ki, dei mangi ki paidbah kiba siew pisa na ka bynta ki jingdonkam jong ngi. Ngi don hok ruh ban ioh, ia ki mar ki mata kiba iadei dor, bad ka pisa ba ngi siew, bad ngi don ruh ki hok ban iada ia lade. Ka thied ka pet ka siew ka tda ka ktah ia ka ioh ka kot jong baroh, naduh u baduk basuk, haduh uba riewspah, naduh u nongbylla sngi, haduh u nong trei Sorkar ne uba trei kam lajong. Wat kito kiba pynmih hi ia ki tiar ki tar ruh, ki hap ban thied jingthied, namar kim lah satia ban pynmih lut, ia ki tiar baroh kat kaba ki donkam.

Man la ka por, ngi iohsngew, ba ki nongthied nongpet, nongsiew nongtda, ki shah khniot bein shah thok, da kaba ai ki tiar ki bym ia dei satia bad ka dor ba la siew, ne da ki mar ki bym long. Nangta sa ka jingpynkiewdor, ka jingduna thew bad kiwei kiwei de. Wat la ngi la siew ruh, ngim ioh satia ka jinghun, kat kum ka jingsiew.

Ha ka jingshisha, haba ngi rung ha ki dukan ngim dei ban sngew ba, ngi hap pyndem ha ka mon u nongdie, hynrei u nongthied u dei ban long kynrad halor ka iew ka hat. U Mahatma Gandhi u ong ba, "U Nongthied u dei u nongwankai uba donkam tam ha ki khyrdop jong ngi, ym dei ba u shaniah ha ngi, hynrei dei mangi kiba shaniah ha u. Ymdei ba u pynwit ia ki kam jong ngi, dei na ka bynta jong u, ngi trei. Ym dei ba ngi iarap ia u, da kaba ngi pyni, ne shakri ia u. Dei ma u uba ai jingmyntoi ia ngi da kaba u shah ia ngi ban leh kumta".

Don katto katne ki hok jong ki nongthied nongpet, nongsiew nongtda bad nong pyndonkam:

1. **Ka hok ban iada** - kaba mut ban iada ia lade da kaba ieng pyrshah ia ki jingdie ia ki tiar, bad jingpyntrei ia ki kam kiba pynmynsaw iangi.

2. **Ka hok ban tip** - kaba mut, ba ngi dei ban tip ia ka jinglong jingbha, jingneh slem, ka thew ka woh, ka dor jong ki mar ki mata khnang ban lait na ki jingleh bym hok ki nongkhaii pateng.

3. **Ka hok ban jied** - ngi don ka hok ban ioh jied ia ki tiar ki tar bad ki mar ki mata ha ka dor bapher bapher.

4. **Ka hok ban pynpaw ne ban pyni bad kdew** - Kane ka mut, ba ki nongthied ki lah ban pynsgew, ia ki jingud jong ki, ha kino kino ki bor ba dei peit.

5. **Ka hok ban wad jingiarap** - kaba mut, ban wad jingiarap bad ban pynbeit ban pynbha, ia kano kano ka jingleh bymhok bad bymdei ha ka khaii pateng, lane ka jingshah ban bein ki nongthied nongpet.

6. **Ka hok ban ioh jinghikai** - Kane ka dei ka hok, ban ioh ia ka jinghikai bad jingtip kaba pura bad paka, ha ka liang ka thied ka pet. Ngi shem ba kawei, na ki daw ba kongsan eh jong ka jingshah lehbein ki nongthied ki nongpet, ka long ka jingbieit khamtam ha nongkyndong, ha kaba dang bun ki bym pat nangthoh nangpule.

Kum ki nongthied ki nongpet, ngi dei ban tip ruh ia ki kamram, bad ban sngewthuh ia ki katto katne ki rukom thied jingthied.

1. Ngi dei ban tip, ia ki dor ki mur jong ki tiar ki tar, ki mar ki mata ba die ha ki dukan, bad ban husiar bad peit bniah ruh ia ki dor, ba shutah da ki nongdie pateng.

2. Ban peit bniah ruh khamtam ia ki marbam mardih, ba ioh don ki jingkhleh lang bad ki jingbam kiba sniew kum ha ka dud, musli musla, umphniang bam, khaw, shini bad kiwei kiwei de.

3. Ngi dei ban peit bha, ban pyndonkam ia ki marbam mardih kat kum ka por ba la buh (manufacturing and expiring date). Kine ki long khamtam kum ki dawai, jingbam khyllung, doh ne dohkha tin, jingbam tin jingbam jingdih ha ki synduk kot ne ha ki bilor.

4. Ngi dei ban long kiba husiar, bad peit bniah ia ki tiar ki tar kiba shu pynmih thok, kiba ai kyrteng bad pyrthuh ia ki company ba pawnam, tang ban lah die bad iohngong.

5. Ngi dei ban pan "Cash Memo" ne rusit ia ki tiar ba ngi thied, khnang ba ngin don sabut, ban ialeh pyrshah, ia kano kano ka jingleh bymhok. Ngi dei ban don ruh ka por ban thied jingthied, ym ban shu thied kyrkieh.

Khnang ban iada ia ki nongthied nongpet, nongsiew nongtda, nongbam nongdih, bad nong pyndonkam, ka Sorkar India, ka la pynmih ia ka Consumer's Protection Act, 1986, bad la nang kham pynbha ia kane ka ain ha u snem 1993, da kaba kham pynheh, bad kham pyntrei kam shuh shuh. Kane ka ain ka long, kaba donkam haduh katta katta, ban iada bad iarap ia ki nongthied nongpet, na kino kino ki jingleh bymhok ne ban-bein bad khwan myntoi sha ba palat, jong ki nongkhahi ha ka die ka thied, kane ka jingiada ka kynthup ia ki jaid jingthied baroh bad jaid jingtnei ha kaba ki nongthied ne nongpyndonkam ki siew pisa. Kat kum kane ka ain, ka don ka Central Consumer Protection Council bad ki State Consumer Protection Council, ban iarap bad iada ia ki hok ki nongthied nongpet. Ki don ruhi ki Ingshari ban bishar halor ki jingujor jong ki nongthied nongpet nongsiew nongtda. Ki don ki Consumer Dispute Redressal Commission kiba ngi tip kum ka National Commission bad State Commission bad ki Consumer Disputes Redressal Forum, ne District Forum. Kine ki Ingshari ki ai jingiarap bad jingiada, ia kino kino ki jingujor jong ki nongthied nongpet, bad, iada na ki jingleh bymhok jong ki katto katne ki nongkhahi na ka bynta ban khwan jingmyntoi ialade.

Hynrei, ngi shem ba dang bun ki nongthied nongpet, nongsiew nongtda, kiba shah ban bein bad shah shim kabu, wat la don ka ain jingiada kum ka Consumers Protection Act, la bun snem mynta. Balei ka long kumne? ne kaei ka daw? La ka long lehse ba ka jingbun ki rukom bad kyllain ba hap iaid lyngba da ki ingshari, ne ba ki paidbah kim kwah, ban khiih, kim don jingsngew, ne kim kwah, bad kim shlur ne kut jingmut ban ialeh pyrshah ia ki jingshah ban bein ne khnot bein. Ka lah ban long ruh ba ngi don ka jingmlen bad ap ba kin leh kiwei pat. Ka jingiada ba ka Sorkar ka ai, ka thmu ia kaba bha, bad ka long kaba kordor haduh katta katta. Hynrei, ka Ri India ba iar jong ngi, ka dang don shibun ki briew ki bym pat nangthoh nangpule, khamtam ha ki nongkyndong. Ka don ka jingsngew ba kane ka ain kan iarap tang la kito ki nongthied nongpet kiba la nang la stad kiba ha sor, ym ia kiba bieit ba them, khamtam kiba ha nongkyndong. Ki paidbah ki lah ban nym don ki receipt bad ka jingujor jong ki kan nym trei kam, bad uba shah mudui un lait suk. Ka jingleit ban test ha ki laboratory ruh kam long kaba suk ia ki ba bieit ba them. Kumta, u ba bun uba lang um kwah ban pynlut ka bor bad ka por, ne pisa ban ioh jingiada ia ki hok jong ki. Ki nongthied nongpet ki salia, ki thait, ki tieng ba lehse ka rukom ka slem bad kim don por.

Kat kumba paw, ngi shem, ba ka jingkhiih jong ki nongthied nongpet kam shym pat suhthied bha. Don tang khyndiat eh ki jingujor kiba la ai ha ki State Commission ne District Forum, ha bun ki jylla bad Union territories. Don bun ki jylla, ha ki bym pat shym lah ban pyntrei kam bha ia ka Consumers Protection Act, 1986, haduh mynta. Bun ki briew kim pat tip ia la ki hok, kat kum kane ka ain, namar dang bun ki bym pat nangthoh nangpule. Kumta, ki ain kin nym lah satia ban iada, lada ki briew kim pat tip bad sngewthuh bad ym pat lah ban rat diengkhong ia ka jingbieit jingsah dien bad ka jingbym nangthoh nangpule. Kaba kongsan tam, ba ngi dei ban leh ka long ba ki briew ki dei ban nangthoh nangpule bad ban pynphriang, bad

batai paidbah ia kane ka ain, khamtam sha ki nongkyndong jong ka Ri jong ngi. Ka jingiakhiih ban iada ia ki nongthied nongpet, ka dei ban long ka jingiakhiih paidbah ha ka imlang sahang, ka ban kynthup ia ki nongshong shnong baroh. Dei ban don ka jingiatrei lang hapdeng ka Sorkar, ki nongkhaii nongshna tiar shna tar, kito kiba long dkhoh ha ki Commission bad Forum, bad ruh ki Dorbar shnong, Sengbhalang bad ki nongthied nongpet nongbam nongdih. Dei ban pyntrei kam ia ki kyndon jong ka ain, bad ban pynshitom ia kito kiba leh be-ain. Ki Commission bad Forum ki dei ban buh da ki brieve kiba lah ban trei, kiba tip bad myllien ban trei, khnang ba kin lah ban ai ia ka hok kaba dei, sha u paidbah khlem ka jingleh shilliang khmat ne khlem ka jingpynslem. Dei ban don ki Vigilance Committee kiba khlain kiba kynthup ia ki rangbah shnong, ki samla, ki seng kynthei bad kiwei kiwei ki Seng bhalang, ki ban peitngor ia ki jingpynkiewdor, ki jingshim bai iohnong palat, bad kino kino ki jinglehbeain. Lehse marwei u brieve u salia bad um don jingshlur ban ialeh. Kan kham bha lada ki Dorbar shnong ki Seng bhalang, Seng trei mon sngewbha ne ki Seng ki nongthied nongpet nongsiew nongtda, ki shim iaki jingujor bad rah ia ki sha ki Forum ne commission, ban ia kaba leh hi shimet shimet. Ha kane ka rukom, ki brieve ki bym pat nangthoh nangpule, kito kiba na nongkyndong bad kiba thait ba salia, bym don por, ki lah ban leit rah sha kine ki Seng, ki ban shim bad pynialeh ia kino kino ki jingmut, ban ia kaba leh marwei marwei. Kan kham pynsuk ruh ia u babun ba lang, bad ha ka juh ka por, kan ai jinghikai ruh ia ki brieve, ba ki don ka hok ban ialeh ia kino kino ki jingshah lehbein, ha ka thied ka pet. Ka Sorkar kmie bad Sorkar jylla ruh, ki dei ban wad ki lad ki lynti, ban pynphriang ia kane ka khubor. Lah ban leh, lyngba ka television, radio, bad kot khubor. Dei ban pynrung ruh ia ka Consumer's Education, ne ka jingai jinghikai shaphang ka thied ka pet, ka siew ka tda, ha ki skul bad ki College, khnang ba ki khynnah bad samla pule, ki ban long ki lawei jong ka Ri, kin tip ia la ki hok, bad

kamram jong ki. Lah ban ai ruh ia kine ki jinghikai, ha ki jaka ai jinghikai ia kiba la san ne Adult Education Centres. Ki Sorkar jylla ki dei ban pyntrei kam, ha ka rukom kaba dei, ia ki Commission bad Forum, ban ioh ia ka jingshaniah jong u paidbah. Ki paidbah nongsiew nongtda ruh ki dei ban don ki khmat kiba peit bad ki shkor kiba iohsngew, bad ka mon kaba jwat ban ialeh. Ki dei ban sngewthuh ba ka ain ka don ban iada ia ki, hynrei ki dei ban long kiba peit ngor, kiba kloï ban leh, ban kylli, ban pyrshah, bad ia khih pyrshah lada donkam.

Ka jingjop jong ka jingai jingiada ia ki nongthied nongpet, ka shong eh ha ka jingsngewthuh bad jingtip jong ki namar lada kim tip bad sngewthuh ia la ki jong ki hok bad ki kamram, kin shah lehbein ha bun ki bynta. Kim dei ban lehrain ne ban tieng, ban ialeh ia la ki jong ki hok. Ki dei ban iarap iwei ia iwei pat, khamtam ia kito ki bym nangthoh nangpule, bad kito kiba na nongkyndong, khnang ban pynkhlain ia ka jingiada na ka bynta u paidbah nongthied nongpet.

Ngi dei ban kynmaw ba ka jingpynlong iaki Ain, kan nym don dor, lada ym pyntrei kam ia ki bad lada ki paidbah kim tip bad sngewthuh. Donkam ka jingiatrei lang jong baroh khnang ba ngi lah ban ialeh pyrshah ia ki jingshah lehbein. Ki paidbah ki dei ban iatylli ban ialeh ia ki hok la jong, namar ka jingiatylli ka long ka bor, ba ym don mano mano ba lah ban khang, da ka jingiatrei lang jong ki paidbah nongthied nongpet.

Khatduh eh ngim dei ban long kiba bieit bad sahdien, ngi donkam ia ka rukom pyrkhath bathymmai. Ngi dei ban long kiba peit ngor barabor. U Prime Minister ba nyngkong jong ka Ri India, U Jawaharlal Nehru u la ong "Ki ain ne ki Riti Synshar kim pynlong khraw ia ka Ri, kiba pynlong khraw ia ka Ri dei ka jingshit rhem, ka bor bad ka jingiai ialeh shitom jong ki nongshong shnong".





## **Pynlait im ia ka pyrthei jongngi Pynlait im ia ka Shillong.**

**U briew bad ka Mariang** - U Blei U la thaw ia ka mariang bad ia u briew, namar u briew um lah da lei lei ruh ban im khlem ka mariang namar u donkam ia ki jingdon jongka, kum ka khyndew ka shyiap, ka um ka wah, ki dieng ki siej, ki jingthung ki jingtep, ki mrad ki mreng, ki sim ki dohkha bad kumta ter ter. Ka mariang ka long kaba itynnad haduh katta katta, hynrei da ka jingleh khlem akor bad khlem da pyrkhath jongngi ki briew, ka la kylla long kaba jakhlia bad ba isih ha bun ki bynta. Kumta ka dei ka kamram jongngi iwei pa iwei ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingjyrngam jong ki khlaw ki btap, ka jingkhuid ki um ki wah bad ka lyer bad ka jingitynnad ba shisha jong ka mariang. Dei namar ba la sngewdei ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jinglong ba shisha bad jingitynnad ka mariang ba ka pyrthei baroh kawei ka rakhe pyndonburom ia ka 5 tarik U Jylliew (June) kum ka World Environment Day, ban wanrah ia ka jingsngewthuh bad jingsngew donkam ha ki briew baroh ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingjyrngam bad jingkhuid jong ka mariang ha kaba ka lyer bad ka um ki la kylla jakhlia bad long bih.

**Ki daw ba la pynlong ia ka jingjakhlia ka mariang** - Don bun ki daw kiba la pynjakhlia bad pynduh ia ka mariang ba itynnad jongngi. Hangne ngin ai tang khyndiat ki daw kiba pynjakhlia ia ka mariang haka Ri jongngi

- (a) Ka jingpom pathar ia ki dieng ki siej
- (b) Ka jingtih kulmar ia ki mar khyndew
- (k) Ka jingroi kynsan bad stet jong ka Sor.

(a) **Ka jingpom pathar ia ki dieng ki siej** :- Ki kti ba khlem pyrkhath jong u briew; ki la pynlong ia bun ki khlaw ba itynnad ban duh noh. Don kiba pom dieng ban

thang, bad ban thang mga, ban shna iing shna sem don kiba por. dieng ban thang bun ha ki lyngkha don kiba pom ia ki dieng ban shalan ruh shabar ban ioh pisa bad ban riewspah. Ha kane ka rukom, la shu pom pathar ia ki dieng, wat ia ki Sehlung ruh khlem jingisynei. Kane ka jingpom ka la pynjot pynjulor ia ki khlaw ki btap, lada ai lad bad ym don kano kano ka jingpynshitom kaba eh, ki jaka khlaw jongngi sa khyndiat por kin long kiba synlen. Ngim lah khlem da iaroh hangne ia ka jingstad ki kmie ki kpa tymmen jongngi, ba ki la buh kita ki 'law adong' 'Law kyntang' ban maham ia ngi ba ym bit satia ban pomdieng pom siej na kita ki khlaw. Kane ka la iarap shibun ban pynneh pynsah ia ki khlaw ki btap. Tharai lada ym don kum kane ka jingadong, ka Ri jongngi ka la kylla synlen naduh mynno. Ki 'Law kyntang' ki long kum kita ki kynja "Green Belt" ne bynta ba jymgam ba ju khot mynta. Wat ha kane ka juk jong ka jingstad science, kita ki "planners" ne ki nongshna nongsaindur ba stad jong ki ri ba la shai bad kiew shaphrang, ki ju pyrkhath ban ieh jaka ban thung dieng bad syntiew haba ki "plan" ia kano kano. Lada bun ki dieng ki siej, ki syntiew, ki jymgam ki khlaw ki btap, ngi ioh ia u slap, ka um bad ka lyer kaba khuid. Ka jingpom pathar ia ki dieng ki siej ka la wan rah shibun ki jingkylla. Kumba ong ki tymmen mynta ka jinglong ka suin bneng ka la kylla, teng teng don saw aiom ha ka shisngi, ym ithuh ithaw shuh.

**(b) Ka jingtih kulmar ia ki mar khyndew** - Kane ka jingtih kulmar ia ki markhyndew kum ka nuksa ia u dewiong ka la wan rah shibun ki jingjakhlia. Hadien ba la shem ia ka jingdon bun u dewiong, la shu tih kulmar khlem "plan" kat kum ki jingstad science. La shu tih kulmar, da kaba pom ia ki dieng ki siej, bad pynduh noh ia ki khlaw. Ki wah bad ki pung kila kylla jakhlia da ki jaboh jabain ba mih na ki par dewiong. Dei ban tih ia u dewiong kat kum ka rukom kaba dei kaba ki khot ha ka phareng ka "Scientific exploitation or Quarrying of coal" kat kum ki jingstad ha ki por mynta. Ngil la pule ha ki kot khubor dang khyndiat

snem ba kumno ka jingtih kulmar ia u mawshun da ka Bangladesh ha ka border Meghalaya-Syllet ka la pynlong ka jingang bad jingwa ka khyndew.

(k) Ka jingroi kynsan bad stet jong ka Sor - Ka Sor, ka la nangheh nangheh, da ka jingwankiew jong ki briew nabar jylla, na ka bynta ki kam ki jam bad ka khaii ka pateng bad kiwei kiwei de ki daw bad kumjuh ruh na ki Ri ba marjan. Don shibun ki samla pule na ka thain shatei lam mihngi bad na kiwei kiwei de ki jylla kiba wan pule ha ki skul, ki kolej bad University. Sa kawei pat ka long ka jingwan jong ki briew na nongkyndong sha sor, na ka bynta ki kam ki jam bad ki jingpule kumba jia ha kiwei pat ki jaka. Kane ka la wan rah ka jingkhim, jingkhapngiah, ka um kam biang shuh bad ka la kylla long kaba jakhlia. Ki jaka shong jaka sah, ki lynti ki syngkien ki la khapngiah. Ki jaka theh niut ruh ki la kylla long kiba jakhlia, ki nala, bad ki jaka leit shabar la shu shna la ka shna bad pyniaid shane shatai bad kumta ter ter. Ka jingroi ki dukan, ki iew ki hat bad sa kiwei kiwei de ki daw ki la pynlong ia ka sor jongngi kaba jakhlia.

Ha kaba iadei ban pynneh pynsah ia ka Sor Shillong bad jingitvnnad jongka - Ka Sor Shillong ka don la ka jong ka history, ka la long ka Nongbah kaba la rim bad katba nangiaid ka por ka la nang heh bad nangiar shibun eh. Ka Shillong ka la long ka nongbah jong ka jylla Assam ba mynshuwa, mynta ka la long ka nongbah jong ka jylla Meghalaya bad kumjuh ruh ka headquater jong ka district bad ka long ruh ka jaka pdeng kaba donkam-ia ka jylla shatei lam mihngi (North Eastern Region). Dei ha u snem 1864 ba la pynkynriah noh ia ka headquarter jong ka Khasi bad Jaintia Hills district na Sohra sha Shillong. Mynshuwa ha ka por Sorkar Phareng ka daw ba ka Shillong ka long kaba itvnnad bad don ka jinglong ka suinbneng kaba pyngngad bad sngewtynnad, la pynlong iaka, ka jaka shong pyngngad ba la ju khot ieit ia ka kum ka "Queen of the Hill Stations" ne ka syiem jong ki jaka lum ban shong pyngngad. Ia ka Ri Khasi Jaintia la ju khot ka "Scotland of the east" ne ka Scotland jong ka Ri mihngi namar ka

jingitynnad jong ka.

Ka Shillong ka la kylla long ka nongbah kaba jakhlia. Kawei na ki jingeh ka Sor Shillong ka long ka daw ka jingbun briew. Ki Ophis heh jong ka Sorkar Jylla ki don lut hangne, ki don ruh sa ki ophis jong ka Sorkar kmie, don sa bun ki skul ki kolej, ki bank bad kiwei kiwei de kum ka ICAR, NEHU, NEC, NEEPCO, Ka Survey of India, ki jaka shipai (defence) bad kumta ter ter. Ka Shillong ka la kylla long kaba khapngiah bad ym don jaka shuh. Ka jaka ka la kylla long kaba rem bad don ka jingduna ki iing ki sem. Don ruh sa bun ki iing dukan bad jaka die jingdie (Commercial complex), ki iew ki hat bad kumta ter ter. Ki kali ki la nangbun nangbun, ki surok ki long kiba khapngiah bad ba khim, bad man la ka por bun sa kita ki "traffic jam" bad ki "accident" ruh ki kynrei bha. Ym don ki jaka ieng kali kiba biang khamtam ba ki jaka die jaka thied, bad ha ki jaka ba don bun ki ophis Sorkar kiba donkam bad ha ki jaka skul. Ka jingpynieng kali kulmar ka la wan rah ka jingkhim jingkhapngiah khamtam kum ka Dewduh, Khyndai lad, Polo, Laitumkhrah bad kiwei kiwei de ki bynta jong ka Sor.

Sa kawei pat ka jingeh ha Sor Shillong ka long bym don ki nala bad ki nur um tuid jakhlia ba paka bad ba biang. Ki nala ki long kiba khim bad ba jakhlia, ki jaka leit shabar ki bym da shna thikna bha kum ban shu ai nuksa, ka wah Umkhrah ka la kylla long kaba jakhlia tam. Ki briew ki pyntuid ia ki jakhlia jong ki sha wah, don shibun ki iing kiba la shu shna ha rud wah khlem ioh jingbit na ka Sorkar.

Ka um ha Shillong ka la kylla long kaba jakhlia bad wan rah shibun ki jingpang. Ki jakhlia na Sor ba kit sha Mawlai, ki tuid ha ki wah bad pynjakhlia ia ki. Don sa ka jingroi ki Karkhana shna kali kiba la pynlati bad jakhlia ia ki jaka, bad ki jakhlia ki tuid sha ki wah. Ka Nanpolok ka jaka kaba itynnad tam kala kylla long kaba jakhlia. Ka lamih kawei ka jingthoh jong u H. G. D. Sanderson (Sentinel 18th December 1984) ha kaba u la bynniaw ia ka jingjakhlia

ka Nanpolok. Mynshuwa u la ong ba iaka Nanpolok la bsa da ka um kaba khuid na wah Risa bad Umshyrpi, da ka nala kaba iaid na Sor haduh Nanpolok, hynrei mynta u ong ba kam long shuh kumta bad ka um Nanpolok ka la jakhlia, la ong ruh ba dei ban peit bniah ia ka jingban ne jingden noh ia kane ka um ba khuid ba leit sha Nanpolok. Lada ym leh kumta, ka Nanpolok kan kylla long kaba jakhlia bad wan rah bun ki jingpang. U la ong ruh ba kata ka jingkah (obstruction) ka dei ha jan ka Bawri Petrol Pump bad ka iing kaba heh ha Dhanketi bad kumjuh ruh ha ka petrol pump ha Malki.

Ki briew ruh kim don kata ka "Civic Sense" ne jing sngewthuh briew ha ka imlang sahlang. Bun ki briew bad trai dukan ki sar ia ki niut na ki ing bad ki dukan jong ki sha surok. Ki um jakhlia na ki hotel bad restaurant kum ha Police Bazar, ki tuid ha ki nala bad dap bad shlei haduh surok, ki jaka theh niut ha Sor ruh ki shu dap beit bad haba kylli ia ki nongrah niut ki ong ba duna than eh ki kali ban kit niut. Ka jingbun ki kali, bad ki sur kiba jam kiba mih na ki jingsawa jong ki kali kiba bun khamtam ha ka National Highway kaba iaid lyngba ka Sor kaba ktah ia ka khlieh bad shkor.

Sa kawei ka jingeh ka long ka jingduna um. Don ki jaka kiba pahuh ka um bad don pat kiba duna. Sa ki "pipe" kiba la pait (leak) ha bun ki bynta jong ka Sor, bad ka jingtuh ia ki pipe kaba man la ka por, kiba la pynjakhlia ia ki surok bad ki nongiaid lynti, haba iaid ki kali, ki kynshait lut ia ki briew.

Kawei pat ka long ka jingai jingbit (permission) ka Municipality ban shna ia ki iing khamtam ki dukan wat ha ki jaka ba khim kum ha Police bazar. Lada don ka jingpluh naei ka fire brigade kan iaid. Ki briew tang namarba ki don ka pisa ki shna la ka shna khlem pyrkhat haei kin tuid ki nala bad jaka leit shabar. Ki dukan bad ki iew ki kylla long jaka shong iing artad, ka iew ba dei tang ka jaka die jaka thied ym ban pynkylla jaka shong jaka sah. Ka Golfink kaba long ka jaka kaba itynnad tam, la pynisih noh ia ka

da ka jingshna ia ki ing. La ong ba ha ka por Synshar phareng, shuwa ia ka 1947, la ju peit bniah bha shuwa ban ai jingbit ban shna iing ha jan Golfink, kim ju ai kulmar satia.

Kumta ka dei ka bynta jong ngi lang bad ka Sorkar ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingitynnad ka mariang bad ban pynlong ia ka sor Shillong kaba itynnad bad ithiang.

**Ka bynta jong ngi ban pynkhuid ia lade, ia ki iing ki sem bad ka shnong ka thaw -**

Ka don ka jingong ba ka jingkhuid ne jingleh khuid ka iajan bha bad U Blei (cleanliness is next to Godliness) bad ka jabieng kaba stad ka shong ha ka met kaba khuid (a sound mind resides in a sound body). Kumta ruh ngi dei ban long kiba khuid, namar kiei kiei baroh ki sdang na la ing. Ngi dei ban leh khuid ia lade, ban bam ki jingbam kiba khuid, ban phong ki jain kiba khuid. Pynkhuid bha iala ka rum iing neng iing, thung ki jhur ki jhep, ki syntiew, ki dieng bad ki diengsoh haba don jaka. Sar khuid ia ki nala bad jaka leit shabar. Ym dei ban pyntuid ia ki jakhlia sha compound jong kiwei pat ki briew ne ban sar niut bad theh niut sha surok tang ban lait na lade. Don ki briew kiba leh kumta bad lada ong ruh ki lehdom pynban. Ngi dei ban don ka jingsngewthuh briew ban nym bret niut sha lynti syngkien bad ban hikai ruh ia ki khun naduh dangrit ban lehkhuid. Ngi don ka bynta kaba khraw tam ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingitynnad ka mariang da kaba sdang na lade, lym kumta ki longdien mandien jong ngi kin sa tim ia ngi. Ngi dei ban peit ba ka jingpynheh iing jong ngi kan nym ktah iaka koit ka khiah, dei ban don ki jaka leit shabar bad nala kiba biang. Don napdeng jong ngi lehse ngi shu shna khlem pyrkhath ia ki iing bad ki dukan tang ban ioh pisa. Ngi dei ban pynbeit ia ki rukom jingiatrei lang ne trei paidbah. Kum ha kaba pynkhuid dong, ne shnong, ki lynti ki syngkien bad kiwei kiwei de. Ki komiti dong, dorbar shnong ki dei ban pynmih ki ain shnong kiba biang ban leh ia kane.

**Ka Sorkar bad ka jingpynneh pynsah ia ka jingitynnad ka mariang bad ka Sor Shillong -**

Ka Sorkar Meghalaya ka don ka jingsngewthuh bad jingsngewkhia kaba khraw halor ka jingjakhlia ka mariang khamtam ka Sor Shillong. Kumta ka la shim bun ki lad ki lynti ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingitynnad ka mariang bad ka jylla hi baroh kawei. Kumta ka la buh ia ka Directorate of town and country planning ban it ki lad ki lynti khnang ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingkhuid bad jingitynnad ka mariang. Kane ka tnat ka la pynkhreh ka 'master plan' kaba kynthup ia ka Shillong Municipality, Nongthymmai, Mawlai, Contonment, bad kiwei kiwei de ki jaka ha Sor bad khap sor ban pyrkhat bniah halor ka jinglong mynta bad la shai la shisngi.

Ka Sorkar hapoh ka jingialam u Chief Minister, U P. A. Sangma ka la pynlong ia ka Adhoc Municipality Board bad thung ia ki dkhot kiba tbit bad ba stad bad kiba lah ban wanrah bun kiei kiei ha ka Sor Shillong jong ngi. Dang shen u Special Officer jong ka Madras Corporation, u Mr. L.M. Menezes u la long u riewstad ha ka Urban planning and Development u la wan jngoh ia ka Meghalaya bad peit ia ki jaka kiba don ka jingeh ban shim ki lad ki lynti ban pynbha bad pynroi ia ka Sor Shillong.

U Chief Minister ula bthah ia ka Municipal Board ban peit ia ka jinglong bad jingkhapngiah jong ka Sor Shillong, ban weng noh ia ki ing kiba shna khlem jingbit, ban nym ai licence kulmar ia ki dukan harud surok bad kiwei kiwei de.

Nalor kine don bun sa kiwei kiwei de ki lad kiba ka Sorkar ka la plie ban pynneh pynsah ia ki khlaw, ban thung ki dieng ki siej bad kiwei kiwei de.

### **Jingpynkut :-**

Ka jylla jong ngi khamtam ka Sor Shillong ka la kylla long kaba jakhlia shibun na ki daw kiba la kdew haneng. Ka Iyer ka um ki la kylla jakhlia, ki khlaw ki btap ki la

nang duna. Kumta ka dei ka kamram jong ka Sorkar ryngkat bad ka jingiatrei lang ki paidbah bad ki dorbar shnong ban pynlong biang ia ka Shillong ka jaka kaba khuid, baitynnad bad iphuh iphieng.

Ka kamram kaba nyngkong ka long ban pynrung bad pynsngewthuh ha ki brieve ia ka jingdonkam ban pynneh pynsah ia kiei kiei kiba don ha ka mariang, ban ioh biang ka lyer bad ka um kaba khuid, ki khlaw kiba rben bad jymgam. Kumba ong u sardar Vallabhbhai Patel (L.G. Shullai, ki Hima Khasi) ha kawei na ki jingkren ha Shillong ba ka Ri jong ngi ka dei ka Ri ba shong ki Blei, ka lyer ba pyngngad, ki lum ki wah ba ithiang, ka um kaba shngiam ka ban khring wat ia ki Blei ruh ban shong hangne lada ki dohnud jong ngi ki khuid.

Ka Sorkar ka dei ban wad ki lad ki lynti kat kum ki jingstad ba mynta ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingkhuid bad jingitynnad ka mariang. Ia ka Sor dei ban pyniar sha kiwei pat ki bynta ba markhap.

Dei ban pynshlur ia ka Environmental Education ha ki skul bad pynmih ki kot ki sla ha ka ktien Phareng bad ktien jylla, khnang ba kiba la san bad ki khyannah ha Sor ne nongkyndong ki lah ban sngewthuh bad ban rung ha ki dohnud jongki shaphang kane ka jingdonkam. Kumba paw dei tang kiba nang kiba stad, ki ophisar kiba dei ha ka kam, ki nongsynshar kiba sngewthuh bha ia kane. Hynrei kaba kongsan eh ka long ba kane ka jingsngewthuh kan rung ha man la ki shnong ki thaw ha sor bad ha nongkyndong. Namar lada ia kane ka kam ban pynneh pynsah ia ka mariang ym lah ban rung ha man la ki thliw ing bad ha ki paidbah babun, kan long lehnohei kane ka jingkren, ki seminar, ki programme ha ki radio bad Television. Namar bun ki brieve jong ngi ki bym pat nangthoh nangpule bad bun kiba shong ha ki nongkyndong.

Ka Sorkar ka dei ban wad ki lad ki lynti na shabar ban pynkhuid ia ka wah Umkhras, Umshyrpi, Nanpolok bad kiwei kiwei de, lada ngim pat don brieve lajong kiba



tip ia kane.

Ia ki surok la dei ban pynheh bad shna ki 'footpath', ki nala ki dei ban long kiba khuid bad ki baheh. Dei ban wad lad lynti, kumno ban pyniaid iaki narum ban lait na ka jingtih surok man la ka por.

Haba ai jingbit ban shna ia ki hotel, restaurant, dukan bad kiwei kiwei de, ka sorkar ka dei ban peit ba kin don ki jaka ban pynieng kali, bad ban shna ia ki nala bad jaka leit shabar kiba biang. Ka sorkar kaba dei ka sorkar jong u paidbah, da u paidbah, bad ia u paidbah, ka dei ban peit ban leh ia kiei kiei baroh ymtang ban ioh pisa ne ban pynheh bad pynroi ia ka Sor, hynrei dei ban peit ban nym ktah ia ka jingkoit jingkhiah bad ia ka imlang sahlang. Ki paidbah ki dei ban don ka jingshlur ban ialeh pyrshah ia kano kano kaba ktah ia ka imlang sahlang bad jingkoit jingkhiah.

Dei ban don ka jingiatrei lang bad sngewthuh jingmut hapteng ki nongsynshar, ki ophisar, ki Scientist, 'engineer', ki planners bad ka Municipal khnang ban pynroi pynsan ia ka Ri kat kum ki jingstad ba mynta, hynrei ha ka juh ka por ban nym ktah ia ka jingkoit jingkhiah, imlang sahlang bad ia ka mariang.

Khatduh eh, ki paidbah ki dei ban iatrei lang bad ka Sorkar namar maki ki dei ka bor bakhraw tam. Ngi dei ban long kiba peitngor bad trei shitom ban pynlong ia ka mariang kaba ithiang bad itynnad ba ioh ka pateng ban dang wan kan kynnoh ia ngi ba ngim shym leh ei ei. Ngi dei ban don ka jingsngew ba kane ka dei ka shnong ka thaw bad ka Ri ka jongngi bad ka dei ka kamram jongngi ban pynneh pynsah ia ka jingitynnad jong ka.



## **VII**

### **KA KTIEN KHASI BAD KA SAHITYA AKADEMI**

#### **Ka Sahitya Akademi**

Ka Sahitya Akademi (National Academy of Letters) ka dei ka tnat trei kam kaba heh tam ha ka Ri kaba iä dei bad ka thoh ka tar, ki ktien thylliej kaba don ha New Delhi. La pynlong iä ka Sahitya Akademi da ka rai (resolution) jong ka Sorkar India lyngba ka Ministry of Education ha ka 15 tarik Nohprah 1952. Ka jingthmu ba kongsan tam ka long ban peit iä ka jingroi jingpar jong ka thoh ka tar, ki ktien thylliej, bad ki Kolshor bapher jong ka Ri. Ka Sahitya Akademi ka la sdang trei kam naduh ka 12 tarik u Lber, 1954. La register iä ka ha ka 7 tarik u Kyllalyngkot, 1956 hapoh ka Societies Registration Act 1860. Ka don la ki jong ki Riti pyniäid kam ryngkat bad ki amendment kiba la wanrah.

U President ba nyngkong jong ka u dei u Jawaharlal Nehru Prime Minister ba nyngkong jong ka Ri India. La jied biang iä u ha u snem 1963, bad hadien ka jingiäp noh jong u ha u snem 1964, la jied iä u Dr. S. Radhakrishnan. Ha u snem 1968, la jied iä u Dr. Zakir Hussain. Hadien ka jingiäp noh jong u ha u snem 1969 la jied iä u Dr. S.K. Chatterjee. La jied biang iä u ha u snem 1973. Hadien ka jingiäp jong u ha u snem 1977, U Prof K.R.Srinivasa Iyengar, Vice President ula long u Acting President. Ha u snem 1978, la jied iä u Prof. Umashankar Joshi. Ha u snem 1983, la jied iä u Prof. V.K.Gokak. Ha u snem 1988, u Dr. B.K. Bhattacharya u la shah jied kum u President. Ha u snem 1993 la jied iä u Prof. U.R. Anantha Murthy bad ha u snem 1998 la jied iä u Shri Ramakanta Rath. Ka jinglong President, Vice President bad kumjuh ruh ki dkhot ka long na ka bynta san snem.

Ki nongkitkam ba kongsan jong ka sahitya Akademi ki long (1) President (2) Vice president (3) Financial Adviser (4) Secretary. Kine ki trei kam katkum ka riti pyniaid kam ne constitution.

**Ki bor trei kam jong ka Akademi ki long :-**

- (1) General Council kaba long ka bor ba ha khlieh duh.
- (2) Executive Board
- (3) Financial Committee .
- (4) Kino kino ki Committee ba ka General Council ne ka Executive Board ki lah ban buh katkum ki jingdonkam.

**Ka General Council**

**Ka General Council ka kynthup ia kine harum**

- (1) President
- (2) Financial Adviser
- (3) San ngut ki dkhot kiba thung da ka Government kiba kynthup ia uwei uba mihkhmat na ka Department of Culture, ka Ministry of Information and Broadcasting, ka National Book Trust bad sa arngut kiwei pat.
- (4) Uwei u ban mihkhmat na kawei kawei ka Jylla ne Union territories. Kawei ka State ka phah lai tylli ki kyrteng, bad sa jied tang uwei.
- (5) Uwei uwei na ka 22 tylli ki jaid ktien ba la ithuh da ka sahitya Akademi, bad sa kiwei de, kiba ka Sahitya Akademi kan ithuh na kawei ka por sha kawei pat. Yn jied napdeng ki lai tylli ki kyrteng ba la phah da ki Seng kiba la ithuh da ka Sahitya Akademi .
- (6) Uwei uwei u ban mihkhmat na ki 20 tylli ki University kiba don Post Graduate Department ha ki Humanities.
- (7) Ym palat ia ka phra ngut ki briew kiba la paw bha na ka thoh ka pule shimet shimet.
- (8) Uwei u ban mih khmat ia ka Sangeet Natak Akademi, ,

**Lalit Kala Akademi bad Indian Council of Cultural Relations**

**(9) Uwei u ban mih khmat ia ki Indian Publishers.**

**(10) Uwei u ban mihkhmat na ka Raja Ramnohan Roy Library Foundation ba la thung da ka Foundation.**

**(2) Ka Executive Board**

**Ka Executive Board ka kynthup ia u (1) President (2) Vice President (3) Financial Adviser (4) Arngut kiba thung da ka Government napdeng kito kiba mihkhmat sha ka General Council. (5) Uwei uwei u ban mihkhmat na ki ktien kiba la ithuh da ka Riti synshar jong ka Ri India bad na kito kiba la ithuh da ka Sahitya Akademi.**

**Ha kaba iadei bad u nongmihkhmat na ka Jylla, ka kam jong ka Sorkar ka long ban phah lai tylli ki kyrteng sha ka Sahitya Akademi, bad yn sa jied nangthie. Hynrei uba mihkhmat u dei ban long uba la paw ha ka thoh ka pule (Field of letters/academic study). Kumta ka Sorkar ka lah ban phah dano dano kiba la paw ha ka thoh ka pule.**

**Lada ia ka ktien Khasi la ithuh da ka Sahitya Akademi, lah ban phah uwei u nongmihkhmat na ka ktien Khasi, bad ka Seng thoh seng pule jong kata ka ktien , kum ka nuksa ka Khasi Author's Socieity. Ka lah ban phah lai tylli ki kyrteng bad yn sa jied da ka General Council na ki list jong ki Seng kiba la ithuh da ka Sahitya Akademi.**

**Ka University ka lah ban phah lai tylli ki kyrteng, bad yn sa jied tang uwei na kawei ka University. Ki nongmihkhmat ki dei ban don tang na 20 tylli ki University kiba don ka Post Gradute Department ha ka Humanities. Kine ki nongmihkhmat ba ia pher ym na kajuh ka Jylla.**

**Kumta nalog u nongmihkhmat na ka Jylla sha ka Sahitya Akademi, lah ban phah sa uwei na ka ktien, lada la ithuh ia kata ka ktien, bad uwei na ka University, lada ka University ka phah ia ki kyrteng bad jied da ka General Council.**



## **Ka ktien Khasi bad ka Sahitya Akademi**

Ngi la ioh ia ka jylla Meghalaya ha u snem, 1972, I Dr R.S. Lyngdoh, I ba long I Speaker ba nyngkong jong ka Meghalaya Legislative Assembly, I la shah jied ruh kum u nongmihkhmat sha ka Sahitya Akademi ha ka General Council meeting ha ka 16.2. 1973. Na ka daw ba ka ktien Khasi kam pat biang kat kum ki kyndon jong ka Sahitya Akademi, ym pat shym lah ban ithuh ia ka.

Ha u snem 1976, I Dr R.S Lyndoh, I la wanrah biang ia ka resolution ha ka General Council ban ithuh ia ka ktien Khasi. Ka Executive Board ka la thung ia ka Expert Committee ban peit halor Ka jingithuh ia ka ktien Khasi da ka Sahitya Akademi. Ki dkhot jong ka Expert Committee ki long kumne harum :

1. Dr. Suniti Kumar Chatterji.
2. Sri. N.G. Kalakar.
3. Sri. D.P. Pattanayak.
4. Prof. V.Y.Pantak.
5. Sri. E.Nilakanta Singh.
6. Dr. R.S. Lyngdoh.
7. Prof. Vasant Bapat.

Ki dkhot jong ka Expert Committee kila wan sha Shillong ha u snem 1977. Ki la leit jngoh ia ka Exhibition jong ki kot Khasi ba la pynbeit da ka Reception Committee, bad ki la ia kynduh ruh ia ki nongthoh kot Khasi. Ka Expert Committee ka la ai ia ka daw balei bym pat lah ban ithuh ia ka ktien Khasi.

Ka Expert Committee ka ba ar ka la wan sha Shillong ha u snem 1985. Ki dkhot ki long kumne harum :-

1. Dr. B.K. Bhattacharjee.
2. Dr. Hiralal Maheshwari.
3. Prof. R.N. Srivastava.
4. Dr. Hamlet Bareh.
5. Prof. Indra Nath Chowdhury.

Ka Khasi Authors Society ka la phah ia ki jubab bad jingkynthoh jong ki halor ka Report jong ka Expert Committee. Ha u snem 1994, I Prof. H.W.Sten, I long I dkhot jong ka Sahitya Akademi. I la pyrshang pynioh ia ka jingithuh jong ka ktien Khasi da ka Sahitya Akademi. I la pynpaw ia ka jingsngew khia jong I halor ka jingslem ban ithuh ia ka ktien Khasi da ka Sahitya Akademi. Hynrei, I la khlad noh ha shuwa ban kut ka term jong I kum I nongmih khmat jong ka Sahitya Akademi.

Ka ktien Khasi ka long ka ktien ka ba la roi bha. Ka la long ka ktien thoh ktien pule naduh u snem 1831, ha ki skul Primary bad Middle. La ithuh ia ka ktien Khasi da ka Calcutta University haduh ka Entrance naduh u snem 1900, bad haduh ka kyrdan Degree naduh u snem 1919, ha kajuh ka snem ka la ithuh ia ka ktien Assamese. Ka Gauhati University Council for Indian School Certificate Examination bad North Eastern Hill University ki la ithuh ia ka ktien Khasi. Ia ka ktien Khasi la hikai haduh ka kyrdan M.A., M.Phil, bad kum ka subject ban pule haduh ka kyrdan Ph.D. Ia ka ktien Khasi, la kren da palat na ka shiteng jong ki nongshong shnong ha ka jylla Meghalaya bad ki saw tylli ki District, bad sha kiwei kiwei de ki jaka. Ka ktien Khasi ka long ka ktien kaba riewspah tam na kito ki ktien ki ba dei na ka jaid ktien Austro - Asiatic, ka ba la kot ka kyrdan kum kiwei kiwei pat ki jaid ktien.

Ka Language Development Board, ka la buh ki list jong ki 16 tylli ki ktien ki ba ki dkhot ki kham tip bad kham ithuh. Kine ki long, ka Tulu, Magahi, Khasi, Bhojpuri, Lepcha, Pahari, Santhali, Munda, Kurukh, Bodo, Duhan, Bundeli, Sudani, Sara, Kondh, bad Painte. Dang lah ban

pynrung shuh shuh ia kiwei pat ki ktien ha ka list.

Ki ktien kiba ithuh bad rung ha ka 8th Schedule jong ka Riti Synshar ki long 18 tylli, bad kine ki long :

1. Assamese.
2. Bengali.
3. Gujarati.
4. Hindi.
5. Kannada
6. Kashmiri
7. Malayalam .
8. Marathi
9. Oriya.
10. Punjabi.
11. Sanskrit
12. Tamil.
13. Telugu.
14. Urdu.
15. Sindhi
16. Konkani.
17. Manipuri.
18. Nepali.

Ia ki ktien Konkani, Manipuri, bad Nepali, la pynrung ha u snem 1992 da ka Constitution Amendment kaba 77.

Ka Sahitya Akademi ka la ithuh shuh shuh sa saw tylli ki ktien nalog ki 18 tylli ba la ithuh da ka Constitution, kata ka mut ba ka Sahitya Akademi ka ithuh arphew ar tylli ki ktien.

Kine ki ktien ki kynthup ia ki 18tylli ki ba la kdew haneng bad sa ka Dogri, English, Maithali bad Rajasthani.

Ka Bhasha Samman Award ka long ka khusnam ba

la ai da ka Sahitya Akademi khnang ban pynshlur ia kito ki ktien ki bym pat ithuh da ka Sahitya Akademi. Ka Sahitya Akademi ka jied 4 tylli ki ktien na ki 16 tylli, bad ka ai ia ka Award ka ba 25000/- bad ka citation. La sdang ia kane ka Award naduh u snem 1996. Na ka bynta une u snem la ai ia ki ktien Bhojpuri, Kokborok, Pahari bad Tulu. Na ka bynta u snem 1997, la jied ia ka Khasi, Mizo, Santhali, bad Kondh. Ka khusnam na ka bynta ka ktien Khasi ka leit sha I Bah Dewi Singh Khongdup, na ka bynta ka jingthoh jong I.

Ngi dang dei ban leh shibun kiei kiei ki kam kiba iadei bad ka ktien Khasi. (1) Ngi dei ban lum iaki jingtip ki data/statistics ban tip katno ka jingdon jong ki bried ki ba kren ia ka ktien Khasi ha ka jylla, ha katno tylli ki district, bad shabar jylla ruh. Kat kum ka census 1991, ki don kumba 10 lak (1 million) kiba kren ia ka Khasi. Katno ki ba nang thoh nang pule (% of literacy) ha ka jylla. (2) la ka ktien Khasi, dei ban tip ruh sha kiwei pat ki bynta jong ka Ri lyngba ki kot bad ki jingthoh ba ngi ai kum ha ka Indian Literature jong ka Sahitya Akademi bad kiwei kiwei de.(3) Ngi dei ban leh ia ka proper documentation / classification ia ki jingthoh baroh, kum ki novel, poetry, drama, prose ki khanatang, grammar, criticism, dictionary, ki kot khubor, journal, magazines, research work, M.A., M. Phil Dissertation, Ph. D. thesis ban pyni ba ka thoh ka pule jong ka ktien Khasi ka la kiew.

(4) Katno ki translation work ngi la leh ia ka jingthoh na ka ktien Khasi sha kiwei pat ki jaid ktien, kum ka English, Hindi, Nepali, Assamese, Bengali, bad na kiwei pat ki jaid ktien sha ka ktien Khasi. (5) Dei ban ithuh ruh ia ka Sengthoh Sengpule jong ka ktien Khasi kum ka Khasi Author's Society da ka Sahitya Akademi. (6) Dei ban don ne pyntrei kam ia ka State Akademi ha ka jylla ka ban peit ia ka jingroi jong ka ktien Khasi bad ka kolshor jong ka jylla. (7) Dei ban don ka standardization jong ka ktien Khasi, ka rukom spell dak,ban join ia ki kyntien bad kiwei



cie khnang ban buh beil buh ryntieh ia ka ktien. (8) ban pynlong ia baroh ar ki ktien ka jylla kata ka Khasi bad Garo kum ki ktien synrap ne associate official languages jong ka jylla. Ka ktien Khasi bad ka ktien Garo ki la long lypa ki ktien Sorkar, namar ki Department ki bapher bapher, kum ka Agriculture, veterinary, DIPR, Education ki pynmih ki jingthoh ha ka ktien Khasi bad Garo. Ngi ioh ki prokram ha All India Radio bad Doordarshan ha ka ktien Khasi bad Garo. Bun ki brierw khamtam ha ki nongkyndong, ki thoh ia ki application ha ki ktien Khasi bad Garo. Ha ki District Council bad wat ha Assembly ruh, lah ban kren da ka ktien Khasi, kat kum ka rule jong ka Assembly, dei ban pynkylla shuwa sha ka ktien phareng.

Ka Manipur Assembly ka la pynlong ia ka Manipuri kum ka ktien jylla. Ka Goa ia ka Konkani, ka Sikkim iaka nepali, bad ka Mizoram ia ka ktien Mizo. Don ki jylla ki ba don palat ia kawei ne ar ki ktien Sorkar. Ia ka ktien Khasi bad Garo lah ban pynlong ktien jylla lyngba ka Article 345 bad 347 jong ka Riti Synshar, lyngba ka Resolution ne ka Bill ha Assembly. Dei tang ki ktien ki ba ithuh da ka Sahitya Akademi bad ki ba long ki ktien sorkar jong ka jylla ki ba lah pynrung ha ka 8th Schedule jong ka Constitution jong ka Ri India.

Ngi dei ban iatrei lang ban ioh ia ka jingithuh ia ka ktien Khasi da ka Sahitya Akademi, ka Khasi Author's Society, Khasi Department, NEHU, ki Nonghikai Khasi, Ki Nongthoh bad Ki Riewshemphang ban ia kynduh lang ban iamir jingmut bad lada donkam ban thung da ki Sub Committee bapher bapher ban peit kat kum ki jingdonkam khnang ba ngin lah ban ioh ia ka jingithuh ia ka ktien Khasi da ka Sahitya Akademi.



## VIII

### **KA INDIA BAD KA ROI KA PAR KA JINGIATYLLI JONG KA RI INDIA, BAD KA RITI SYNSHAR NE CONSTITUTION**

Kum kiwei pat ki nongsepngi, ki Phareng, ki la wan sha Ri India jong-ngi kum ki nongkhahi, hynrei ki la kylla long ki nongsynshar, bad ki la synshar ia ngi kumba arspah snem eiei. Hynrei da ka jingialeh shitom, bad len lade, jong kiba bun ki nongialam jong ngi, ryngkat bad ki paidbah, ha ka por jong ka jingialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid, ba ngi la ioh kheit mynta ia u soh jong ka jinglaitluid. Ka Sorkar phareng, da ka ain kaba la pynrung da ka Parliament jong ka Ri Bilat, ka la ai ka jinglaitluid, ia ka Ri India jong ngi ha ka 15 tarik u Nailar, 1947. Kumta, ka Ri India, ka la kylla long ka Ri synshar paidbah, kaba heh tam ha ka pyrthei, ha ka 26 tarik u Kyllayngkot, 1950, ha kaba, ka Ri baroh kawei ka la pdiang ia ka Constitution ne ka Riti synshar.

Ka Constituent Assembly, ka la thaw bad pynwandur ia ka Riti synshar jong ka Ri India. La don ki Committee bapher bapher jong ka Constituent Assembly, kum ka Union Constitution Committee, ka Union Power Committee, Committee on Fundamental Rights. Hadien ka jingiatainia, halor ki Report jong kine ki Committee bapher, ka Constituent Assembly, ka sa thung ia ka Drafting Committee, ha ka 29 tarik U Nailar 1947. U Chairman jong ka Drafting Committee u dei u Dr. B.R. Ambedkar. la ka Draft Constitution jong ka Ri India, la pynmih ha U Naiwieng, 1948, ban peit bniah bad ia tainia bin pa bin halor jong ka. Hadien bun ki jingiashong, bad jingiatainia,

ka Constituent Assembly, ka la shong khatduh eh ha ka 14 tarik U Naiwieng, na ka bynta ka Third Reading, bad ka la kut ha ka 26 tarik U Naiwieng, 1949. Dei ha kane ka sngi ba la ioh ia ka jingsoi U President ka Assembly, bad la pdiang ia ka.

Ka Riti synshar jong ka Ri India, ka la mih, na ka jingwad bniah, bad ki jingiatainia ba janai jong ki nongmihkhmat ba shemphang jong ki paidbah, kiba kwah ban pynbit pynbiang, ia ka rukom synshar khadar. Kumta, ka Riti synshar jong ka Ri India jong ngi, ka dei ka jong u paidbah, da u paidbah, bad na ka bynta u paidbah, lyngba ki nongmihkhmat ba stad jong ki, ha ka Constituent Assembly, bad ka long ka Riti synshar kaba jrong shibun eh. Ki Kyntien sdang jong ka Riti synshar ki ong "We the people of India", kaba mut, ma ngi ki brierw jong ka Ri India, kaba pyni, ba ka dei ka Riti synshar jong ki paidbah.

Na ka 'Preamble' ne ka lamphrang jong ka Riti synshar, ngi lah ban iohi ia ka hok ka jinglailtuid, ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot, bad ka sain hima sima. Ka jinglailtuid ha ka pyrkhat pyrdain, ka kren ka khana, ka jingngeit bad jingmane ia kano kano ka niam ka rukom, ka jingiaryngkat ha ka kyrdan, bad ki lad jong uwei pa uwei u nongshong shnong. ka Riti synshar ka kwah ban ai, bad pynioh ia ka jingsngew bad jingialong shipara. Da ka Constitution Forty Second Amendment Act, 1976, la buh shuh sa kine ki kyntien ha ka lamphrang, "Unity and Integrity of the nation" kaba mut, ka jingialong kawei bad ka jingiatylli jong ka Ri. Ha ka part - III jong ka Fundamental Rights, ka Article 14 jong ka Constitution, ka ai ia ka jingia ryngkat kyrdan, ha man la u nongshong shnong, ha khmat ka ain, ne ka jingiada hapoh ka ain ha Ri India, kaba ki ong ha ka ktien phareng "Equality before Law". Ka Article 15 ka ong ba, yn nym don satia ka jingiapher, ha ki niam, ki jaidbynriew,

ka jinglong kynthei ne shynrang, ka ai ia ka kyrdan ba ia ryngkat, ha ka liang ka kam, khlem ka jingpyniapher, ha ka liang ka niam, jinglong jaidbynriew, kynthei, shynrang bad ka jaka bakha, ka ain ka dei ban long ia baroh. Ka Article 16, ka ai ia ka kyrdan ba ia ryngkat, ha ka liang ka kam, khlem ka jingpyniapher, ha ka liang ka niam, jinglong jaidbynriew, kynthei, shynrang bad ka jaka bakha. Ka Article 17, ka kwah ban pynduh noh ia ka jingbymbit ktah ne "Untouchability" bad yn pynshitom ruh kat kum ka Ain na ka bynta kane.

Kumta, kine ki Article 14,15,16 bad 17 jong ka Fundamental Rights, ki long kiba kordor ha, kaba, ki nongthaw ia ka Riti synshar, ki la ai ka kyrdan ba ia ryngkat, ha khmat ka ain bad ka jingiada da ka ain. Ki ai ruh ia ka jingiaryngkat kyrdan, ha ka imlang sahleng, ka ioh ka kot, ka kam ka jam, ha baroh ki nongshong shnong jong ka Ri India, khlem don ka jingiapher hapdeng ka jinglong jaidbynriew, ka niam ka rukom jinglong kynthei ne shynrang bad ka jaka ba kha.

Ia ka jingialong kawei bad jingsngew shipara, la ialeh ban wan rah, da kaba pynlong ia ka Ri India ka "Secular State", kaba mut ba ka Ri India, ka ai lad bad iada ia baroh ki jaidniam, bad ym don kawei ruh ka jaidniam, kaba ngi lah ban ong ba, ka dei ia ka Ri baroh kawei. Ia kane ka jinglailtuid, ha ka rukom mane Blei, la buh ha ki Article 25-28, kiba ailad ia uwei pa uwei u nongshong shnong ban bud ia kano kano ka rukom mane Blei ne rukom jingngeit Blei.

Ha ka Part - IV jong ka "Directive Principles" of State Policy, ki don ki kyndon ne bynta, kiba bthah ia ka State, nalor kiwei kiwei pat, ban shim katto katne ki lad, ha kaba iadei bad ki kynthei, ka imlang sahleng bad ka ioh ka kot. Ka Article 39 (a), ka ong, ba baroh ki nongshong shnong

kynthei bad shynrang kumjuh, ki don ka hok ban trei ban ktah ban im. Ka Article 39 (d) ka ong ba, dei ban don ka juh ka jingsiew, na ka bynta ka juh ka kam, ia baroh kynthei bad shynrang. Ka Article 29 (1), ka ai ban pynneh pynsah ia kino kino ki rit paid (minorities) ha kano kano ka bynta, jong ka Ri India kiba don la ka jong ka ktien ka thylliej ka thoh ka tar bad ka Riti ka dustur.

Ia ka Part - IV - A jong ka Fundamental Duties Article 51-A, la pynrung da ka Constitution forty Second Amendment Act, 1976. Kat kum kane ka bynta, ka dei, ka kamram jong uwei pa uwei u nongshong shnong, jong ka Ri India, nalog kiwei pat, ban im bad bud kat kum ka Riti synshar, ban burom ia ka Lama jong ka Ri, bad ka National Anthem. Dei ban iada ia ka jingiatylli jong ki brieve, ha ka Ri India baroh kawei. Dei ban khein kor ia ki Riti ki dustur, bad kiei kiei kiba ngi la iohpateng na ki long shuwa manshuwa, bad ki Kolshor bapher bapher jong ka Ri. Ki "Directive Principles of State Policy", Ki long ki tynrai ba donkam ha ka synshar khadar jong ka Ri.

Ka jingiatylli jong ka Ri, ka long kaba donkam haduh katta katta. Kumta ki nongthaw ia ka Riti synshar, ki la buh ia ka jingsngew ia long shipara ne (Fraternity). Kane ka jingsngew, ngin ioh lada weng noh ia ka jingbym bit ktah (untouchability) jingkhim mynsiem, jingsngew pher ka jaid ka kynja, ka jingsngew pher ki jaka ne jylla, khamtam ki jingsngew pyrshah ia la ka Ri, kiba pynwit bad pynthut ia ka jinglong kawei jong ka Ri India.

Ka lamphrang jong ka Riti synshar ka long kaba kordor haduh katta katta. Dei lyngba jong ka, ba ngi lah ban thew bad iohi ia ka dor jong ka Riti synshar, ka kwah ban pynurlong ia ki kyntien jong u Mahatma Gandhi, u Kpa jong ka jaidbynriew, ha kaba u kren ha ka jingthoh, "India of my dreams", u kwah ba kiba duk tam kin sngew ba,

ki don ka sur ban kren, ka India ha kaba baroh, ki jaidbynriew kin im ha ka suk ka sain, ym dei ban don jaka ha India ia ka jingbymbit ktah bad ka jingdih buaid, bad ba, ka India kan long ka jaka, ha kaba ki kynthei kin don ki juh ki hok, kum ki shynrang. Ka jingsynshar paidbah kam lah ban suhthied bad skhem, lada, kam lah ban wanrah ia ka jingsngew shipara, ba ngi ia long ki khun ki ksiew jong kawei ka Ri India.

Ka jingsngew bad jingialong shipara ka long, kaba donkam haduh katta katta, namar ka Ri India jongngi, ka long kaba heh, bad kaba iar shibun eh, ka don shibun ki jaidbynriew ki bapher bapher, kiba don la ki jong ki Riti ki Dustur, ki niam ki rukom, ki ktien ki thylliej, bad la ki jong ki riam ki beit. Hynrei, wat hapdeng ki jingiapher kiba bun katne, ka don ka jingiatylli, kaba ha ka ktien Phreng, ki ong "Unity in Diversity". Ki jaidbynriew bapher jong ka Ri India, ki don ha la ki thain ki thain, bad ki jylla, kiba long, kum ki syntiew ba bun rong, ha la ki jong ki jong ki jingitynnad, ki pynphuh pynphieng bad pynitynnad ia ka Ri India bakhraw jong ngi. Ng dei ban ieit bad ban don ka jingsngew trai ia la ka Ri. Ng in burom ia la ka jong ka Riti ka dustur, ka niam ka rukom, ka ktien ka thylliej, ka riam ka beit, ka put ka tem, ka shad ka kmen, bad ban pynneh ia ki. Hynrei ka jingieit ia la ka jong, kam dei ban pynlong ia ngi kiba khim mynsiem, bad ban isih ia ka jong kiwei pat, namar ka Riti synshar ka ai ka jinglailuid ia baroh ki nong India. Ka dei ka kamram jong ngi, ba ngin ialeh barabor ban wan rah ia ka jingiatylli jong ka Ri India baieit jong ngi.



## **Ka Jingmut Jong Ka Republic Day**

Man la u snem, ka Ri India jong ngi, ka ju rakhe pyndonburom ia ka 26 tarik u Kyllalyngkot, kum ka sngi Republic Day. Kane ka sngi ka long kaba khraw haduh katta katta, bad ka ban sah jingkynmaw ha ka history jong ka Ri India bad jong ka pyrthei hi baroh kawei. Dei ha kane ka sngi, ha ka snem 1950 ba la sdang ne pyntreikam ia ka Constitution ne ka Riti Synshar jong ka Ri India, bad ka Ri India ka la kylla long ka Ri Synshar paidbah kaba heh tam ha ka pyrthei.

Ki Phareng kiba la wan kum ki nongkhahi, hadien ki la kylla long ki nongsynshar ia ka Ri India jong ngi bun bun snem. Ki paidbah jong ka Ri India ki la ia khih ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid. Ka Sorkar Phareng, ka la ai jinglailuid ia ka Ri India ha ka 15 tarik u Nailar, 1947. Ha kane ka sngi ka Ri India baroh kawei ka dap da ka jingkmn kaba khraw ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid. Ka jingshah shitom bad shah lehbein bad ban bein jong ki nongialam bad ki paidbah ka la kut noh, bad ka jingphohsniew bad jingangnud jong ki ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid bad ka jingsynshar da lade hi ka la urlong.

Ha shuwa ban ioh ka jinglailuid, ha ka snem 1947, ka sorkar phareng ka la phah ia ka Cabinet Mission sha India ha u snem 1946, ban ia kren bad ki nongialam na ka bynta ban ai noh ia ka bor synshar sha ki nong India. Ka cabinet Mission, ka la pymih ia ka statement ha ka 16 tarik u Jymmang, 1946 bad hadien la don ka jingpynbeit ba ki provinces, Governors' Provinces bad Chief Commissioners provinces ban jied ia ki nongmihkhiat sha ka

Constituent Assembly ne ka Dorbar bah. Ka Constituent Assembly, ka la ia kynduh ha ka 9 tarik u Nohprah, 1946. bad ha ka 11 tarik la jied bad mynjur ba u Dr. Rajendra Prasad, un long kum u permanent Chairman jong ka Constituent Assembly. Hadien kata, la thung ia ka Committee na ka bynta ki rules, procedures, kaba kynthup 15 ngut ki dkhot. La pdiang ia ki rules ba la wan rah da ka Committee ha ka 23 tarik u Nohprah, 1946. la u Chairman, la khot noh da u President naduh kata hi ka por ba la mynjur ia ki rules.

Hadien ba la rai ia ka Indian Independence Act, ha u Naitung 1947, da ka Parliament jong ka Ri Bilat la buh ia ka 15 tarik u Nailar 1947, kum ka sngi ban ai noh ia ka jingsynshar sha ki Nong India. Kumta, ka Constituent Assembly, ka la thung ia kawei ka Committee, kaba kynthup ia ki katto katne ngut ki riewpawkhmat. Kawei na ki kam ba kongsan tam, jong kane ka Committee, ka long ban khmih shaphang ki kam jong ka Constituent Assembly kat kum ba la thoh ha ka Indian Independence Act, 1947. la ka report la wan rah ha khmat ka Constituent Assembly ha ka 29 tarik u Nailar 1947 bad hadien ka jingiatainnia, ka Constituent Assembly ka la pdiang ia ka resolution ne ka rai kaba ia dei bad kane ka kam. Kawei na ki rai jong ka Constituent Assembly, ka long ban bteng bad pyndep ia ka kam kum ka Dominion Legislature haduh ban da lah ban pynlong ia ka parliament. la u nongpyniaid ia ka Constituent Assembly, kaba shong kum ka Constitution Making body, la khot u President bad ia u nongpyniaid jong ka Constituent Assembly haba ka shong kum ka Dominion Legislature, la khot u Speaker. U Dr. Rajendra Prasad u dei u president jong ka Constitution Making Body bad u Mr. G.V. Mavalankar u dei u Speaker jong ka Constituent Assembly kum ka Dominion Legislature.



Katba ka Constituent Assembly, kam pat lah ban thaw ia ka Constitution ne Riti Synshar jong ka Ri India, ia ka jingsynshar jong ka Ri la shu pyniaid kat kum ka Government of India Act, 1935 bad ka India (Central Government and Legislature) Act, 1946, ka Order jong u Governor General kaba la khot ka India Provisional Constitution Order 1947 ba la pynmih ha ka Government of India Notification.

la ka Constitution jong ka India la shna ne pynwandur da ki briew jong ka Ri India lyngba ki nongmihkhmat ba stad bad ba shemphang jong ki. La don ki Committee bapher-bapher jong ka Constituent Assembly. Hadien ka jingiatainia halor ka report jong kine ki Committee bapher bapher ka Constituent Assembly, ka sa thung ia ka Drafting Committee, ha ka 29 tarik u Nailar, 1947. U Chairman jong ka Drafting Committee u dei u Dr. B.R. Ambedkar. La pynmih ia ka Drafting Constitution ha u bnai Rymphang 1948. Ka Constituent Assembly, ka la shong ha u 'Naiwieng 1948 ban peit bniah bad ia tainia sani bha halor ka Draft Constitution. Hadien bun ki jingiashong pyrkhat ka Constituent Assembly ka la ia kynduh ha ka 14 tarik u Naiwieng na ka bynta ka "Third reading " ne ka jingpule kaba lai bad ka la kut ha ka 26 tarik u Naiwieng, 1947. Dei ha kane ka sngi ba la ioh ia ka jingsoi jong u President ka Constituent Assembly, bad la diang ia ka. Ka jingiakynduh ba khatduh eh. jong ka Constituent Assembly ka la long ha ka 24 tarik u Kyllalyngkot, 1950, na ka bynta ban ia soi ia ka Constitution. Don katto katne ki bynta ba la sdang ban pyntrei kam noh, naduh ka 26 tarik u Naiwieng, 1949. Hynrei baroh kawei ka Constitution, ka la sdang trei kam naduh ka 26 tarik u Kyllalyngkot 1950, kaba ngi tip kum ka Republic Day. Ia kane ka tarik la kdew ha ka Constitution jong ka Ri India kum ka "Date of its

commencement" ne ka sngi jong ka jingsdang pyntrei kam ia ka Constitution. Naduh kane ka sngi, haduh ban lah ban pynlong ia ka Parliament, ka Constituent Assembly, ka la long kum ka Parliament kat kum ki kyndon ba la thoh ha ka Constitution jong ka Ri India, bad ka General Election ba nyngkong eh jong ka Ri India la pynlong ha ka snem 1952.

La thaw ne pynwandur ia ka Constitution jong ka Ri India da ki nongmihkhmat jong ki paidbah ha ka Constituent Assembly. Ka Constitution, ka la mih da kaba shim na ki Constitution jong kiwei pat ki Ri ryngkat bad ka jingwad bniah bad ki jingiatai nia ba janai jong kine ki nongmihkhmat, kiba kwah ban pynbit pynbiang ia ka rukom synshar khadar. Kumta, ka Constitution jong ka Ri India ka dei ka jong u paidbah, da u paidbah bad na ka bynta u paidbah bad ka long ka Constitution kaba jrong shibun eh.

Ka Ri India, ka long ka nuksa jong ka jingsynshar paidbah kaba khraw tam ha ka pyrthei. Ka Ri India ka la ioh ka jinglaitluid lyngba ka jingshitom bad len lade jong ki million ki paidbah, kynthei bad shynrang ryngkat bad ki nongialam. Ka dei ka kamram jong iwei pa iwei na ngi ban pynneh ia kata ka jinglaitluid bad ka jingsynshar paidbah bad ban nang pynskhem ia ki. Ngin kynmaw ia ka jingkren jong u Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, uba long u Myntri Rangbahduh ba nyngkong jong ka Ri India kiba u la kren ha ka 14 tarik Nailar, 1947, shuwa ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid. U la ong, ba haba ka baje ka tied ha ka por shiteng synnia, katba ka pyrthei ka dang ioh thiah ka Ri India pat ka la kyndit thiah ha ka jingim kaba thymmai bad ka jinglaitluid. Ka por ka la poi ha kaba ym ju. kham jia ha ka history ha kaba ngin jam na ka barim sha kaba thymmai, bad ka Ri kaba la shah ban bein ka la laitluid. U la ong ruh, ba

ha kane ka por ngin kut jingmut ban aiti ia lade na ka bynta ka Ri bad ki briew jong ka.

Ki don ruh shibun ki jingeh kiba ka Ri India jong ngi ka hap ban ia kynduh. Katto katne ki long, kum ka jingduk ka jingkyrduh, ka jingbymiohkam ioh jam, ki jingkylla kiba wan ha ka ioh ka kot, ka imlang-sahlang bad ka synshar khadar, ki jingiapher jingmut, ka jingsngewpher ki jaid ki kynja, ki niam ki rukom, ki kam pynma bad pyntriem, ki jingpang jingshitom, ka jingbun jong ki bym nang thoh nangpule bad sa kiwei kiwei de. Kumta, kum ka jingrakhe, ia ka Republic Day ngin pyrshang bad kut jingmut ban nang pynkhlain shuh shuh ia ka Ri India baieid jong ngi ba kan nang lah ban iaid bad tur shaphrang kum ka Ri synshar paidbah ka ba khraw tam. Ngin iai kynmaw ia ki kyntien kiba u Mahatma Gandhi u la kren kiba ong. " Mano ban im lada ka India ka iap bad mano ban iap lada ka India ka im."



## **Ka Ri India ba laitluid kat kum ka jingiohi jong u Gandhi.**

La kha ia u Mohandas Karamchand Gandhi, ha ka 2 tarik u Risaw 1869, ha Gujerat. U la leit pule pyntbit ia ka jingstad ain sha Bilat. Ynda u la dep pule, u la wan phai sha Ri India. U la sdang ban trei kam kum u Riewstad ain ha Rajkot, nangta ha Bombay. Hadien khyndiat por, u la leit trei noh sha South Africa. Dei hangne, ba u la ioi ia ka jingshah lehbein ki nong India ha ki dohlieh. U Mahatma Gandhi u la sdang ban shakri ia ka jaitbynriew. U la sdang ruh ia ka Indian National Congress, bad u la shah kern bad shah set patok. U pyrshah ruh ia ka Asiatic Black Act, bad ia ka Transvaal Immigration Act. U la sdang ia ka jingialeh da ka lynti ba jai jai, bad khlem pynmysaw iano iano ruh (nonviolence). U Gandhi u la sdang pyntrei kam, ia ki rukom pyrkhat jong u, ban jop ia ka jingshah ban bein, bad leh thombor ka sorkar Phareng. Ka Sorkar South Africa, ka hap ban sngap ia ka sur jong u, bad weng noh shibun ki ain pyrshah ia ki nong India ha ka snem 1914.

U Gandhi u la wan phai biang sha la ka jong ka Ri, bad u la sdang ban pynkylla ia ka rukom ialeh ban ioi ia ka jinglaitluid, jong ka Ri India na ki Phareng. U la pynshong nongrim ia ka jingialeh halor ka jingshisha, ka hok, ka jingiaishah, khlem pyndonkam da ka bor, ka wait ne ka stieh. Ka atiar jong u. ban ialeh pyrshah ia ki Phereng, dei ka "Satyagraha", kaba mut, ban bud ne bat skhem ia ka nongrim jong ka jingshisha, ka jingialeh pyrshah da ka lynti kaba jai jai. khlem umsnam ne khlem pynmysaw, lehbor ne thombor iano iano ruh. U ong ba ka jingialeh ba khlem

pynmynsaw iano iano kam dei ka atiar jong ki ba tlot ne ki ba khawpud, hynrei tang kiba khlain bad ki ba shlur ki lah ban ialeh ia ka. U Gandhi u la seng ia ka Sabarmati Ashram ha Ahmedabad, ha kaba ki paralok bad nongbud jong u ki ioh jinghikai, halor ka nongrim jong ka jingshisha, bad khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh.

U Mahatma Gandhi u angnud ia ka Ri India kaba laitluid, bad u kwah ban pynbeit, pynthymmai bad pynkylla ia ka imlang sahleng jong ka Ri India baroh kawei. Nyngkong eh u Gandhi u kwah ban pynkylla ia ka jingim shimet, bad ba u wei pa u wei u dei ban kyntiew bad pynbha shuwa ia ka jinglong shimet, ban long u bakhuid ha ki jingmut jingpyrkhat, ka met ka phad. Kumjuh ruh ban pynlong ia ka ing ka sem, ka rud ka kiar kaba khuid kaba lait na ki jaboh jakhlia khnang ban ioh ia ka jingkoit jingkhiah. U Gandhi u kwah ruh ba ngin pynneh pynsah ia ka mariang, ki khlaw ki btap, ki dieng ki siej bad kiei kiei ki ba don ha ka. U ong ba ka mariang ka ai lut ia kiei kiei kiba ngi donkam kat kum ka jingdonkam jong ngi, hynrei ym na ka bynta ka jingkwah rhah palat jong ngi ne ka jingkhwan myntoi jongno jongno ruh.

U Gandhi u la pynrung ruh ia ka rukom jinghikai skul kaba ki khot ka Basic Education. Ka jingthmu ba kongsan eh ka long ba, baroh ki jinghikai ha skul, ki dei ban don ka nongrim bad jingmyntoi, bad ka jingnang jingstad, ka dei ruh ban pynmyntoi ia ka Ri, ha ka imlang sahleng. U Gandhi um kwah iaka jinghikai skul, ba la pynrung da ki Phareng, tang ban nang thoh bad nangpule, ban nang ia ka ktien Phareng bad ban pynmih iaki nongtrei kam sorkar. U Gandhi u ong ba, kaba donkam ia ki briew jong ka Ri India ka long ban laitluid na ka jingbieit bad sah dum, ba ki dei ban sngewthuh, ban trei bad ieng ha la ki jong ki kjat khnang ban long kiba bit ban ioh laitluid bad lah ban synshar da lade ia lade.

Ha ka liang jong ka jingtrei jingtah, ki kam karkhana bad kiwei kiwei de, u Gandhi um kwah ba ngin shaniah lut ia ki jingdonkam jong ngi ha ki karkhana Phereng bad kiwei kiwei pat. U kwah ba ki nong India, kin lah ban pynmih la ki jingdonkam kum ki tiar ki tar, ki jain ki nep bad kiwei kiwei de, ha la Ri la jong. U la pyni da ka nuksa jong u ban thir ksai. U Gandhi u la pynlong ia ka jingthir ksai, ka nuksa kaba kongsan tam eh, bad ha man la ki jingialang, dei ban don ka jingthir ksai ryngkat bad ki jingduwai.

U Gandhi u pyrshah jur ruh ia kawei na ki jingsniew kaba don ha Ri India, kata ka long, ka jingbymbit ktah (untouchability) hapdeng ki khrawjait bad ki ba pohjait. U Gandhi u ong ba kane ka dei ka sang bad, ka ain pyrshah ia ka jinglong briew bad ka rukom synshar paidbah. U kyntu ba dei ban pdiang ia baroh kumjuh ym ban lehbein ia ki ba poh jait da ka jingbymbit ktah ia ki, namar baroh ki dei ki khun jong u Blei.

U Gandhi u kwah ruh, ba ki kynthei ha Ri India, kin kiew bad tur shaphrang. Haka por jingialeh laitluid, u Gandhi u sngewthuh, ba ka Ri India kan nym lah satia ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid, lada shiteng na ki nongshong shnong, kim tip ia kaei kaba ki ialeh. Kumta, ka sur jong u ka par sha ka Ri baroh kawei, bad sha ki nongrit nongkyndong, bad sha ki kynthei, ki la ia mih ban shim bynta, ha ka jingialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid.

U Mahatma Gandhi, u thrang bad kwah, ban wan rah shibun ki jingkylla ha ka Ri India. U kwah ban pynkylla ia ka imlang sahlang, ka rep ka riang, bad kiwei de. U Gandhi u ialap pyrshah ruh ia ki jingsniew kiba don ha ka imlang sahlang kum ka kyiad, kaba long ka jingmyllien kaba sniew kaba wan rah ruh shibun ki jingsniew bad jingjot jingpra.

Haba u kren shaphang ka synshar paidbah, u Gandhi u ju ban ba ka jingsynshar, kam kut tang ha ki khyndiat ngut kiba shong ha khlieh, hynrei na ki brieve ha man la ki nongrit nongkyndong. U Gandhi u kwah ba kiba duk tam kin sngew ba ki don ka sur ban kren, ka India kaba baroh kin im ha ka suk ka sain.

Ha ka ba pynkut, ngi shem, ba u Gandhi u long u ba iohi lypa bun kiei kiei kiba don ha ka Ri India. U la pyni, bad kdew lynti ia kiei kiei kiba dei ban pynkiew ia ka imlang sahleng, ka synshar ka khadar, ka ioh ka kot bad ka jingnang jingstad. Ki rukom pyrkhath, bad jingiohi jong u Gandhi kiba iadei bad ka long brieve man brieve, ki dei ki bym don jingkut. Kumta ban kynmaw burom ia u Mahatma Gandhi, ngi dei ban ialeh pyrshah ia ki jingsniew kiba bun, ha ka imlang sahleng, kum ka jingleh thombor, ka jingniew bein, ne ban bein ia kiwei pat, ka jingsngewpher ka jaid ka kynja, ka niam, ka sniehdoh, ka jingniewpoh, ka jingbymbit ktah, ka jingduk ka jingkyrduh ka jingbuaid bor bad spah. Ngie dei ban pynlong ia ka Ri India ka jaka ba la kham bha ban shong, bad kaba kiew bad tur shaphrang ha kiei kiei baroh.



## **Ki rukom pyrkhat jong u Gandhi bad ka jingiadei ha ki por mynta**

Ki snem 1919-1948 ki long ki snem jong u Gandhi ne 'Gandhi Era' ha ka history jong ka Ri India. Ka jingwan rung jong u ha kine ki snem ka la pynkylla ia ka rukom ialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglailuid jong ka Ri India na ki Phareng. U la pyndonkam ia ka atiar jong ka 'satyagraha' ban ialeh ia ka bor bah ki Phareng. Ym lah ban pynkylla thik ia ka ktien 'Satyagraha', la ha ka phareng ne Khasi, hynrei ka mut ban bud ne bat skhem ia ka nongrim ka jingshisha. Ka 'Satyagraha' ka kynthup ia ka jingialeh lyngba ka lynti ka hok, ka jingieit bad ka jingshisha, ka jingialeh pyrshah da ka lynti kaba jai jai, khlem umsnam ne khlem pynmysaw ne lehor ne thombor iano iano ruh.

U Gandhi u la sdang ia ka 'Non-cooperation' ha ka snem 1920 bad ia ka 'Civil Disobedience' ha ka snem 1930. Ha ka snem 1942, u la sdang ia ka 'Quit India Movement' ha kaba pynkhih ba ki Phareng ki dei ban mih noh na Ri India. Dei ha ka 30 tarik u Kyllalyngkot ba u la shah siat iap ha u Nathuram Godse.

Ha bun ki khap u Gandhi u la shah kem bad shah set patok, la ju khot ieit ia u Bapu, u kpa jong ka jaidbynriew. U Gandhi u long u nongpynphriang ia ka khubor jong ka jingsuk, ka jingshisha bad ka jingialeh ba khlem pynmysaw iano iano ruh. U ju ong ba u Blei u dei ka jingshisha bad ka jingshisha dei u Blei bad u Blei dei ka jingieit bad ka jingieit dei u Blei. Ha ka rukom pyrkhat jong u Gandhi, ka jingialeh ba khlem pynmysaw iano iano ruh (non-violence) kam dei ka atiar jong kiba tlot ne kiba khawpud, hynrei tang kiba khlain bad kiba shlur ki lah ban leh ia ka. Ha ka snem 1916, u la seng ia ka Sabarmati Ashram ha Ahmedabad, ha kaba ki paralok bad nongbud.



jong u, ki ioh jinghikai ban leh ia ka nongrim jong ka jingshisha bad ka jingialeh ba khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh. Dei ki jinghikai jong ki niam bapher bapher kiba la saindur ia ka rukom pyrkhath jong u Gandhi.

Ha kine ki por mynta la ju kylli, la ki rukom pyrkhath u Gandhi ki dang iadei ne em, haba ka science bad technology ka la iaid stet haduh katta katta? Katba ngi dang jan ban kynjoh sha ka spah snem kaba arphewwei, ngi la iohi shibun ki jingkylla ba ka pyrthei mynta ka wanrah. Ka pyrthei ka la nang jan bad ngi nang kham sngew jan, da ka jingmih ki lad ki lynti leit jingleit bad ki rukom phah khubor kiba stet shibun. Kumta, ki jingmut jingpyrkhath jong ki jaidbynriew bapher ha ka pyrthei ki la nang iatyngkhuh stet haduh katta. Ka jingpyndonkam bha ia ki jingstad ba bun jaid kan wanrah ia ka jingroi jingpar bad jingkiew shaphrang jong ka pyrthei ha ka shi khyllipmat. Ka pyrthei jong ngi ka la mad ia shibun ki jingeh, kum ki artylli ki thma bah kiba la pynjulor haduh katta ia ka pyrthei. Kumta ka jinglaitim ka pyrthei ka shong eh ha ka jingsuk. Teng teng ngi sngewlynga, ngi sngew ba ka jingsuk, ka jingieit, ka jingshaniah kam don shuh kat sha ba ngi phai, la ha ki kot khubor, ki Television ne radio ngi pule, iohi bad iohsngew da ki jingkulmar suda, ka jingiap ha ka thma, ka jingshah ban bein, ki nongleh bor ne thombor, ki jingiamynsaw, bad sa ki jingjia ba wanrah ka mariang kum ka lyer iong, u jumai bad sa kiwei kiwei pat. Ngisngew ba ka jingim kam long ei ei ruh, bad ka jingsuk, ka hok bad ka jingshisha ka la duh noh. Dei hangne ba la sngewdonkam ia ki rukom pyrkhath jong u Gandhi, ka jingsuk, ka hok, ka jingshisha bad ka jingleh da ka lynti ba jai jai ba khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh.

Hadien ka jingpyndonkam nyngkong ia u nuclear bomb, u Gandhi u la ong ba, ka jinghikai ba ngi la ioh na kane ka jingshemlanot ka long, ba ym lah satia ban pynjot pynpra, ne pynduh da u wei pat u bomb, kumba ia ka jinglehbor ym lah ban pynduh da ka jinglehbor ne vioence.

Ka jaidbynriew kan lait im na ka jingleh bor tang lyngba ka lynti ba jai jai bad khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh kata ka mut da ka non-violence. Ka rukom pyrkhath jong u Gandhi ban nym leh ban pynmynsaw iano iano ruh ka ai ia ki jaidbynriew ha ka pyrthei ia ka jingkyrmen ban lait im na ki bor nuclear. Ka la ai mynsiem ruh bun ki ri bad ki jaidbynriew kum ia ki dohiong ha Ri America kaba la ialam da u Dr. Martin Luther King. Ka rukom pyrkhath jong ka Ri India halor ka non-alignment ne ka jingbymiashah liang ka dei ka rukom pyrkhath jong u Gandhi. Ha ki por ba ngi ia khih ban ioh ka Hill state hapoh ka jingialam jong ka APHLC, ki rangbah ki la pyrkhath ba ngi dei ban ialeh da ka lynti kaba khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh, kumba la lam lynti da u Mahatma Gandhi. Kumta la seng ia ki kynhun nongtrei mon sngewbha kynthei bad shynrang kaba ki khot ki Non-Violence Direct Action (NVDA) Volunteers, kiba la ioh ki jinghikai ba pura ban ialeh da ka non-Violent Direct Action ban ioh ia la ka jong ka state.

Ki nongrim kiba u Gandhi u ieng ki long ki bymdon jingkut, kiba la long ha ki por jong u, bad mynta ruh bad kumjuh ha ki sngi bad por kiba dang wan. U ju ong ba baroh ngi lah ban long ki nongrah khubor ia u Blei, lada ngi kein noh ban tieng ia u briew bad wad tang ia ka jingshisha bad U Blei. U Gandhi u ju ban, ba ka jingsynshar paidbah kam kut tang ha ki khyndiat ngut kiba shong ha khlieh, hynrei, na ki briew ha man la ki nongrit nongkyndong.

Ka ei ka khubor kaba bha kaba u Gandhi u wanrah sha ka pyrthei, ka long ba ngi dei ban jied kawei napdeng artylli kiei kiei, ka 'non violence' ne ka jingleh ba khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh, lane ka thma. Kane ka dei ka khubor kaba kordor bad ka bym don jingkut ym tang ia ka Ri India, hynrei ia ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Kumba u Amlan Datta, ha ka kot jong u, 'The Gandhian way' u la ong ba u Gandhi um dei shuh tang u jong ka Ri India, hynrei u dei u jong ka pyrthei baroh kawei. U pyni ia ka lynti ban lait im ia ka India bad ka pyrthei baroh kawei.

U Gandhi u ju ong, ba ka pyrthei ka don kat ban biang ban pynbiang ia ki jingdonkam jong u wei pa uwei, hynrei ym na ka bynta ka jingkhwan myntoi jong no re jong-no. Ha kawei na ki jingthoh, u Louis Fischer u ong ba, lada u brieve un lait im, bad ba ka jingnang jingtip kan roi kan kiew ha ka jinglaitluid, ka jingshisha bad ka rukom synshar paidbah, kaei kaba sah jong ka spah snem kaba arphew bad kaei ka ban dang wan, kam dei ka jong u Lenin ne Trotsky, kam dei ka jongu Marx lane u Mao, lane u Ho ne u Che, hynrei ka jong u Mahatma Gandhi. U Arnold Toynbee, u nongthoh ba pawnam u la thoh, ba ka pateng bynriew ha kaba la kha ia u, kam dei tang ka jong u Hitler ha Ri Sepngi, u Stalin ha Ri Russia, hynrei ka dei ruh ka jong u Gandhi ha India. Hynrei lah ban iathuh lypa da ka jingsngewskhem ba kaei kaba mih na u Gandhi ka kham trei kam, bad kham neh slem ha ka history jong ki brieve ban ia ka jong u Stalin ne Hitler.

Ki rukom pyrkhath jong u Gandhi ki long kiba iadei bad ka longbrieve man brieve. Kumta katba dang don ka thma, ka jingiakhieh, ka khwan myntoi, ka jingbishni bad pihuin, ka jinglehbor ne thombor, ka jingniewbein, ka jingshahbanbein, ka jingsngewpher jaidbynriew, ka sngewniam, ka jingsngewpher ka snieh doh, ka jingniewpoh, ka jingbymbit ban ktah, ka jingduk, jingkyrduh, ka buaid bor bad spah ha ka Ri India jong ngi, bad ha ka pyrthei ruh kumjuh. Kumta ki rukom pyrkhath bad nongrim kiba u Gandhi u ieng ki dang iai long kiba dei. Hynrei kine baroh ki long ki bym don jingkut ha ka pyrthei, kumta ruh ki rukom pyrkhath jong u kiba u la pynshong nongrim ha ki jinghikai niam kiba pher ki ban ai jingkyrmen ia ka pyrthei bad ki kham long kiba donkam mynta, namar ki long ki paia kiba skhem ban tei ia ka Ri India bad ka pyrthei baroh kawei.



## **La kha bhasngi hapdeng ka jingbit jingbiang hynrei ka im ha ka jingialeh**

La kha ia ka Indira Gandhi, ha ka 19 tarik Naiwieng 1917, ha Allahabad, ha ka ing paki dulan jong ki Nehru, kaba la ai kyrteng ka 'Anand Bhavan' kaba mut ka jaka shong jong ka jingsuk. Ha ka por ba kha ia ka, u kparad jong ka. u Motilal Nehru, u la ong, ba "kane ka khun jong u Jawaharlal kan sa paw kham palat ban ia shihajar ngut ki khun shynrang". Kumta, ka jingiathuhlypa jong u, ka la urlong. Ha ka por ba kha ia ka, ka pyrthei baroh kawei ka don hapdeng ka thma bah kaba nyngkong, kaba la sdang naduh ka snem 1914 bad kut haduh ka snem 1919. Ha ri India pat, ka jingialeh, da ka lynti kaba khlem pynmysaw iano iano ruh, ne ka "Non - violence' hapoh ka jingialam jong u Mahatma Gandhi.

Ki kmie ki kpa, ki khot ia ka Priyadarshini kaba mut i-leit ne itynnad ban peit. Ka ing ka sem jong ki Nehru, ka long kaba don ba em, bad ki im hapdeng ka jingdap jingbiang. U Motilal Nehru u im ka jingim kaba riewspah, u khraw ka kamai ka kajih da ka jingtrei shitom bad jingtbit jong u, kum u riew said ain bastad. Kumta, u la kylla long uwei na kiba riewspah tam, u im riewspah bad u pynlut ruh shibun, bad u sngewtynnad ban im ka jingim kaba heh bahain. Kane ka rukom im, ka la kylla noh, haba u Motilal Nehru, u la wan jan bad u Gandhi. Kumta ka Indira kam shym da ioh lad eh, ban iohi ia ka jingim baheh ba hain bad ba riewspah, kaba u kpa, bad kiba ha ing jong ka ki la ioh. Namar da ka jingshim bynta jong u Motilal Nehru, ha ka jingiakhiih ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid ryngkat bad u Gandhi, ka jinglong pahuh pahai bad ka jingim baheh bahain jong ki Nehru, ka la sdang ban duh noh suki suki.

Da kaba sngap ia ka jingkhoh jong u Gandhi, u Motilal Nehru, u la iehnoh ia ka kam jong u kum u riwesaïd, bad kylla long u shipai ba khlain jong ka jingialeh ba khlem pynmysaw iano iano ruh. Naduh kata ka por, ka Indira ka la im ka jingim kaba shitom bad kaba dap da ka jingialeh. Ka la iohi ki tiar ki tar ba itynnad, bad bakordor jong ka ing paki dulan u kparad jong ka, ba ki shu jah kawei hadien kawei pat, ka daw ka long ba ki pulit ki wan shim ia ki na ing, namar ba ki kmie ki kpa kim treh ban siew 'fine' kat kumba la bthah da ka Congress ban nym siew 'fine' kum ka jingpyrshah ia ka jingsynshar ki phareng. Kumta, ha ka jaka ka 'fine', ki pulit ki wan shim da ki tiar kiba shongdor kham bun shah. Kum ban shu ai nuksa. Lada dei ban siew 'fine' Rs. 5000/- ki shim da ka carpet kaba shongdor bun bun shah.

Naduh ka snem 1921, ka iing ki Nehru, ka la kylla long ka jaka iakren ia ki kam sain hima sima. Da kaba len lade u Motilal Nehru, u la ai noh ia ka iing paki dulan, kaba ki ju shong ju sah ban pynlong office ka Indian National Congress. La ai kyrteng ia ka ka "Swaraj Bhavan" ne ka iing jong ka jingialeh laïtluid. Ki la shna noh da ka iing kaba kham rit kaba ki la ai kyrteng hi Anand Bhavan. Hynrei ia kane ka ing ruh, ka Indira Gandhi ka la aiti noh sha ka ri, ha ka snem 1971, kat kum ka jingkwah jong u kpa jong ka, u Jawaharlal Nehru.

Kumta ka Indira Gandhi, ka la hiar pateng na ka iing kaba la len lade, na ka bynta ka ri. U kparad bad U kpa jong ka ki la iehnoh ia ka kam riwesaïd ain, ban aiti ialade na ka bynta ka Ri bad ka jinglaïtluid jong ka. Ki jingdon jingem jong ki, ki kylla long ki bynta jong ka Ri.

Ka Indira ka la pule ha ki bun tylli ki skul, ka la sdang pule ha ka kindergarten, Delhi, nangta ha ka skul ha Allahabad. Ha ka snem 1926, ka la leit sha Switzerland bad u kpa ban phah sumar ia ka kmie. Hangne, ka la leit pule ha kawei ka skul kaba kyrteng ka Ecole Nonvelle.

Hangta ka la sngewlyngngoh shibun, ba ki khynnah ki sngewtynnad ban ialeh kai, hynrei kim tip eiei ruh shaphang ka sain pyrthei. Ha ka snem 1927, ka la pule ha St. Mary's School, Allahabad. Ha ka snem 1931, ka la leit pule ha ka Pupil's Own School ha Pune bad ha ka snem 1934, ka la pass ia ka matric na Bombay University. Ha ka snem 1934 ka la leit pule ha Visva Bharati University, Santiniketan, kaba la pyniaid da u Rabindranath Tagore. Hangne, ka la sngewtynnad bha, hynrei tang hadien shisnem, ka la mih noh na ka daw jong ka jingpang jong ka kmie jong ka, kaba la khlad noh ha ka 26 tarik u Rymphang, 1936.

Ha Santiniketan, u Tagore u hikai ban trei hi dalade, bad ieng ha la ki jong ki kjat. Ym don shakri shakor ha ka hostel, naduh ka shet ka tiew, ka sait ka khlieng bad sar iing ki hap leh hi. La ong ba ka Indira ka leh lut ia kine ki kam khlem jingkhniium, bad da ka khmat kaba phuhsamrkhie. Ym don electric ne pangkha ha hostel, hynrei, ka Indira wat la ka ioh lut ia kine ha Anand Bhavan, hynrei kam ju khniium. Kane ka la pynlyngngoh ia baroh, bad kim sngewlah ban ngeit ba ka khun jong u Jawaharlal Nehru bad ka khun ksiew jong u Motilal Nehru, ia kiba la tip ia ka jingdon jingem jongki, kan leh ia kine ki kam ha ka hostel ha Santiniketan. Ha ka snem 1937 ka la ialeh biang ia ka matric na Badminton School Briston. U kpa jong ka, u kwah ba kan leit pule ha Oxford, na kata ka hap ialeh biang ia ka matric na London. Ha kajuha ka snem ka la rung ha Oxford University, Sommerville College. Ha ka snem 1938, ka la rung ban long member jong ka Congress. Ha ka snem 1939, ka la leit pule biang ha Oxford University. Dei ha kane kajuha ka snem, ba ka la sahnggeh noh ban pule. Ka la iathoh shongkurim bad u Feroxe Gandhi ha ka snem 1942.

Dei na ka daw jong ka jingkhieh ban ioh ia ka jinglailtuid jong ka Ri, ba ka por jinglong khynnah jong ka, kam shym long kumba ka dei ban long, namar ka dap tang ka

jingsngew long marwei, bad jingbymdon jingshngain. U kpa jong ka, u kham don bun ha phatok ban ha iing. Ka ju iai ap tang ki shithi na u kpa jong ka, kiba u ju thoh na phatok, ban sneng ban kraw bad ban ai shibun ki jinghikai ha ka liang ka history, culture, Science, Geography bad kiwei de ki bynta jong ka jingstad. Dei kine ki ba la ai shibun ka jingstad ia ka.

Ha ka por jinglong khynnah bad samla jong ka, ka ju iohi bad iohsngew tang ia ki jingkren kiba iadei bad ka sain pyrthei kiba la ai jinghikai ia ka jingim jong ka kaba hadien, Don ka por ha kaba baroh shi ing ki la shah set phatok, lait tang ka kmierad jong ka. Ki kmie ki kpa ki la sain dur ia ka jingim jong ka. Ka kmie jong ka, ka la ai mynsiem ia ka Indira, da ka nuksa lajong ba ka long kaba jemnud, kaba shlur bad kaba don ka jingkut jingmut baskhem. Dei kine ki nuksa kiba la pynlong ia ka Indira ban kiew shaphrang, bad ka la long haduh kaba kut, kaba shlur bad ka bym don ka jingtieng. Ka jingsngewjan bad la ka kmie ka long na ka daw ki jingeh kiba ki la iakynduh, bad ka jingbysngewshngain, ha ka por ka jingialeh. Ka jingpang bad ka jingiap jong ka kmie, ka la ktah jur ia ka bad ka la pynlong ia ka Indira ban sngew long marwei. U Nehru, u la ong ba, ha ka por ba ia khun ban ioh ia ka jinglaitluid jong ka ri, u la klet ia ka iing, ia la ka lok bad ka khun. U sngewthuh hadien, ba katno ka long ka jingkit bakhia ia ki bad katno ki long kiba iai shah.

Ha ka por ba ka dang rit, ka Indira, ka la kwah ban long ka Volunteer jong ka Congress, hynrei ym shym la shah ia ka, namar ba ka dang rit eh. Kumta, ka la lum ia ki khynnah rit, bad sdang ia la ki jong ki volunteer khynnah kiba la khot kyrteng "Vanara Sena" ne "Monkey army". Kine ki volunteer ki la iarap ha kaba rah ia ki khubor, shet jingshet, suh jingsuh, bad ai jingiarap ia kiba mynsaw bad kiwei kiwei de. Ka Indira ka ieit ia u Mahatma Gandhi, bad ka la iohi ia u nyngkong, ha ka por ba ka dang lai snem ka rta, ba u wan ha 'Anand Bhavan'. Shisien,

ka la kylli ia u ha ka por ba ka dang don 9 snem ne 10 snem eiei, aiu ba ka dei ban leh ban iarap ia ka jingialeh laitluid. U Gandhi u la ong, ba kan sdang ia ka kynhun nongthain jain ki khynnah, bad ka la seng ia ka bad khot ka Charkha Sangh. Ka Indira kam ju klet ha ka por ba ki thang ia ki jain na ri nongwei, bad ba kumno ka bret noh ia i khun bynriew ba thied na shabar ri, bad thang noh. Ki hap ruh ban phong da ki jain khadi kiba shu thain hi kiba long khain bad ba eh.

Ka Indira Gandhi, bad ki para khynnah ki shait leit iarap ia kiba mynsaw, na ka jingshah tied ne shah siat. Ha ki snem 1929-31, wat lada ki khein ki mynsaw, u doktor un nym wan satia, haduh ban da dum, khnang ban nym don ba iohi bad report sha ka Sorkar. Ka Indira ka pynkylla kawei ka kamra ha ka iing ban long kum ka Ward hospital na ka bynta kiba mynsaw.

Ka Indira ka ju sngewtynnad eh ban pule kot, ka la pule shibun ki kot, teng teng haba ka la sngewtynnad eh ban pule, ka ju klet wat ban bam ruh. Ka ju sngewtynnad ban pule ia ka Joan of Arc kaba la aiti ia la ka jongka jingim na ka bynta jong ka Ri. Dei lyngba ka jingpule jong ka, ia ki kot bapher bapher ba ka rukom pyrkhath pyrdain jong ka, ka la long kaba iar shibun.

Ka Indira ka long kaba trei shitom haduh katta katta bad ka jingkhraw jong ka ha ka jingim ka long, lyngba ka jingpynkhreh, ka jingsngapjar bad ka jingtrei shitom bad minot. Ka la shah set phatok ruh ha ka por jong ka jingialehlaitluid. ka la pyndep ruh ia ka kamram kum ka kmie ban peit ia la ka iing ka sem bad ki khun ki kti.

Kumta, ka jingim jong ka Indira Gandhi, ka long ka jingim kaba shitom, bad ka jingim kaba dap da ki jingialeh. Da ka jingsngewrit kala shakri ia ka Ri, bad ka ju ong ba ka dei ka shakri jong ka Ri. Ka la long ka Prime Minister bun bun snem, naduh ka snem 1966, hadien ka jingkhlah noh jong u Lal Bahadur Shastri. Ka la ioh ia ka jingieit na



baroh, ym tang ha ka Ri lajong. hynrei ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Ha ka snem 1977, ha kaba ka la shah rem ha ka election, ka Ri bad ka pyrthei baroh kawei ka la lyngngoh. Hynrei khyndiat por hadien, ki briew jong ka Ri India, ki la pyni ia ka jingieit bad jingshaniah dalade da kaba pynjop biang ia ka, da kaba don burom ha ka snem 1980. bad ka la long ka Prime Minister jong ka Ri haduh ki sngi ka jingiap. Ka la iohpdiang ruh shibun ki award bapher bapher na la ri bad na pyrthei ruh.

Kum ka briew lehse ka don ki jingduna, hynrei ngim lah satia ban ioh lut ia kiei kiei ha u briew ne ka briew. Barabor, ka ju kwah ban pynkiew ia ka kyrdan jong kiba duk bad kiba rit. Ka ju thrang eh ban don ka jingsuk, ka jingroi jingpar bad ka jingkiew shaphrang. Ha kano kano ka jaka ba ka leit ban kren, la ha United Nations, Non Aligned Summit ne Heads of States jong ki Ri ka Commonwealth, ne ha la ing, ka ju iai kynmaw ban kren na ka bynta kiba duk, kiba rit bad kiba shah ban bein, la ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot, ne ka sain hima sima.

Ka Indira Gandhi ka ieit kyrpang ia ki riwulum. Kumta ka la ai ia ka jingkwah jong ki ia ki jylla ba kyrpang, bad ka ju kitkhia na ka bynta ka jingroi jingpar jong ki. Ka ju thrang ban pynneh ia ki kolshor bapher bapher jong ka Ri, bad ia ka shad ka kmen. Ka kwah ban pynneh ruh ia ka jingitynnad jong ka mariang, ia ki khlaw ki btap, ki sim ki doh, bad ki mrad ki mreng.

Kumta, ka la im shitom bad trei shitom. naduh basdang haduh bakut. Ka la duh noh ia la ka kmie bad u kpa, ia kiba ieit eh, ka la duh ia la u lok bad ia u khun shyrrang uba ar, kiba la iap khlem pat dei ka por. Ka la duh ia la ka jong ka jingim da kaba shah siat ha ka 31st Risaw, 1984, ha ki briew kiba dei ban peit bad iada ia ka jingim jong ka. Ba ka la ioh ia ka jingieit jong baroh, ngi la iohi lyngba ki Television, bad pule na ki kot khubor, kumno, da ki phew hajar ki briew ki ieng lain ban peit

khadduh ia ka. Bun ki kynthai kiba la iam, bad iapler bad bun ki rangbah kim lait ban kren. Wat ki khynnah rit ruh, ki leit ban peit khatduh ia ka. Bun kiba ap baroh shimiet, tang ban ioh lad ban peit ia ka. Ha ka sngi iap jong ka, ki khubor sngewlern, ki la wan poi na kylleng sawdong ka Ri bad ka pyrthei. Ngi la duh noh ym tang ka kmie jong ka ling, hynrei ka dei ka kmie ia ka Ri baroh kawei. ka Indira Gandhi ka la shakri ia ka ri India, bad ki nong India, haduh kaba kut ka jingim jong ka da kaba aiti lut bad khlem thait.

Ban rakhe kynmaw burom ia ka sngi kha jong ka, to ngin pyrshang ban tei na ka bynta ka jingiatylli jong ka Ri, namar lada ka Ri ka im, mano ban iap? bad lada ka Ri ka iap, mano ban im? Ngi dei ban ieit ia la ki jong ki kolshor, ki ktien ki thylliej, ki riti ki dustur, hynrei ha kajuh, ka por ngim dei ban isih ne ibein ia ka jong kiwei pat. Ha ka pyrthei, lada don tang shi jaid ki briew, shi jaid ki sim, ki mrad, shi jaid ki syntiew, kan ym don satia ka jingitynnad. Dei namar ba don ki jaid bynriew bapher bapher, ha la ki jong ki ktien ki thylliej, ki riam ki beit, ki riti ki dustur, shibun ki jaid sim, ki mrad, ki soh, ki syntiew ki skud, ba ka pyrthei jong ngi, ka sa kylla long kaba itynnad shibun eh. Kumta, man iwei pa iwei na ngi, ngi don ka bynta kaba khraw tam, ban wan rah ia ka jingsuk bad ka jingiatylli jong ka Ri.



## **Ka por jong ka Indira Gandhi ka long ka por jong ka jingkhlain bad iaid shaphrang jong ka ri**

Kane ka khun jong u Jawaharlal Nehru, kan sa paw kham palat ban ia shi hajar ngut ki khun shynrang. Kine ki dei ki kyntien jong u Motilal Nehru, u kparad jong ka Indira Gandhi, kiba u la kren ha ka por ba kha ia ka, ha Allahabad ha ka iing paki dulan jong ki Nehru, kaba la ai kyrteng 'Anand Bhavan', kaba mut, ka jaka shong jong ka jingsuk. La kha ia ka Indira Gandhi hapdeng ka thma bah kaba nyngkong, kaba la sdang naduh u snem 1914 bad kut ha u snem 1919. Ha Ri India pat, la sdang ia ka jingialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglailtuid, na ka jingsynshar ki Phareng, da ka lynti kaba khlem pynmysaw iano iano ruh, ne ka 'Non-violence', hapoh ka jingialam jong u Mahatma Gandhi. Kumta ka por jinglong khynnah jong ka, ka long ka por jong ka jingialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglailtuid jong ka Ri. U Kpa jong ka u kham don bun ha phatok ban ia ha iing . Ka ju iai ap tang ki shithi na u kpa jong ka u Jawaharlal Nehru, kiba u ju thoh na phatok ban sneng ban kraw ia ka, bad hikai shibun kiei kiei, ha ka liang ka history, science, Culture, Geography bad kiwei kiwei de, Ha ka jinglong khynnah bad samla jong ka, ka ju iohi bad iohsngew tang ia ki jingkren kiba iadei bad ka sain pyrthei ha kata ka por. Dei kine kiba la ai jinghikai ia ka jingim jong ka kaba hadien ha bud.

Ka Indira Gandhi, ka la kiew shaphrang lyngba ka jingtrei shitom bad ka jinghikai ba ka ioh na ki kmie ki kpa, kumno ban don ka jingkitkhlieh, ka jingtrei minot bad ka jingim ryntih. U Motilal Nehru, u la hikai ia ka Indira Gandhi, ba don ar kynhun ki brieve (1) Kito kiba trei

(2) Kito kiba kwah nam, bad u la sneng ia ka, ba ka dei ban long barabor, jong ka kynhun banyngkong, kata ka mut ban trei. Ka Indira Gandhi ka ju pyrshang barabor ban leh kumta. Ka Indira ka long kaba shlur bad kam ju tieng, ka smat bha ban pule kot, namar ka ju ong ba uno uno nongialam, u dei ban pule kot. Ka jingstad ka long ka bor, bad khlem ka jingstad, ngim lah ban kiew shaprang. Ka Indira Gandhi ka don ka sap ban long nongialam, bad ka lah ban trei shitom haduh katta katta, ka jingjop jong ka jingim jong ka, ka long lyngba ka jingpynkhreh, ka jingsngap jar, ka jingtrei minot bad shitom bad ka jingkut jingmut skhem.

Hadien ka jingkhlad noh jong u Myntri Rangbah duh banyngkong jong ka Ri India, U Jawaharlal Nehru, ha u snem 1964, u Lal Bahadur Shastri u la shimti kum u Myntri Rangbah duh bad ka Indira Gandhi ka la long myntri, ha ka cabinet jong u. Ha u snem 1965 la don ka jingiakhiih kaba jur ha Madras pyrshah ia ka ktien Hindi ban pynlong kum ka ktien ithuh da ka sorkar. Mar mar, ynda ka la wan phai na ka jingleit shabar Ri jong ka, ka la ong ia ki nongpyniaid ka Seng Congress, ban phah peit bad bishar ia kane ka jingjia. Ka Indira ka la leit hi ruh da lade ban peit ia kane ka jingiakhiih bad ha kajuh ka por ban pynjem. Ka la pynsgewthuh ia ki briew, ba ka Sorkar kan ym pynbor halor jong ki ia ka ktien Hindi. Ha u juh u snem la khie ka thma hapteng ka India bad Pakistan. Ka Indira Gandhi, khlem tieng ka la leit sha ki jaka ialeh ban ai mynsiem ia ki shipai. Tang hapteng khyndiat por u Lal Bahadur Shastri u la khlad noh ha Tashkent ha Russia, ha u snem 1966. Hadien ka jingiap jong u, ka Indira ka la long ka Myntri Rangbah duh, bad ha u snem 1967, hadien ka Election, ka la ioh biang ban long Myntri Rangbah duh.

Kum ka Myntri Rangbah duh bun bun snem, ka Indira ka la wan rah shibun ki jingkylla ha ka ri. Ha u snem 1969, da ka bor jong u President; la Nationalise ia ki Bank khnang ban bit ban biang ki paidbah jong ka Ri, bad ka Indira Gandhi ka la ioh ia ka jingiaroh jong ki babun na ka bynta kane ka kam.

Ha u December 1971, u President u la pynjari ia ka Internal Emergency, hadien ba ka Pakistan, ka la ther bom ia ki phra tylli ki kad liengsuin jong ka Ri. Ka Indira ka la pynbna thma pyrshah ia ka Pakistan, bad ka India ka la iarap ia ka East Pakistan, ha kata por. Ka India ka la ai ka hukum raikut (Ultimatum) ia ka Pakistan, ba ka dei ban aiti noh bad ban sangeh thma noh shisyndon shuwa ka 16 tarik u December, 1971. Ka thma ka la sangeh noh ka katei ka tarik, bad la mih ka Ri Bangladesh. Ka nam bad ka kyrteng ka Indira ka la phriang kylleng kylleng, bad ka Ri India ka la paw kawei na ki Ri ba khlain duh ha Asia.

Ka Indira Gandhi ka la ieit kyrpang ia ki riwlum, ka dong shatei lam mihngi ka Ri India. Kumta ka la ai ia ki jylla ba kyrpang ia ka Meghalaya, Manipur, bad Tripura bad ar tylli ki Union Territory ha Mizoram bad ka Arunachal da ka Act jong ka Parliament ha u snem 1971. Ka sngew ba ki riwlum ki dei ban roi bad kiew shaphrang.

Ka Indira Gandhi ka ju angnud ba ka Ri India kan kiew shaphrang ha ka liang jong ka Science bad Technology. Ha u bnai May 1974, ka India ka la pynbthei ia u bomb nuclear ba nyngkong ha Pohkhran kaba don ha Rajasthan. Ha u bnai April, 1975, la pynher ia u Aryabhata bad hadien sa kiwei de ki satellite. Ha u snem 1984, u Rakesh Sharma, u la leit sha haw haw bad ki nong Russia. Ka Indira ka la kmen haduh katta katta, bad ka la kren ia u nangne na pyrthei sha haw haw.

Dei ha ka por jong ka Indira, ha u snem 1982 ba la pynlong ia ka Asian Game, ha Ri India. La shna ia ki stadium bad kiwei kiwei de ki jaka ialehkai bad ki iing baitynnad ha Delhi.

Ka Indira Gandhi ka la wan rah ruh ia ki 20 mat trei kam halor ka ioh ka kot ha u snem 1982 kiba kynthup ia baroh ki liang kum ka rep ka riang, ka ioh kam ioh jam, ka koit ka khiah, ka jingsam ia ki marbam mardih bad kiwei kiwei de. Kine ki arphew mat ba ka Indira ka la wanrah, ki la long ki nongrim ia ki Plan san snem mynta.

Haba ki seng bad ki briew kiba ia pyrshah ia ka, ki la thaw ki kyntien ban ong 'Indira hatao' kaba mut weng noh ia ka Indira. Ka Indira Gandhi pat, ka la pynmih da kawei pat ka ktien phira kiba ong 'Garibi hatao' kaba mut weng noh ia ka jingduk.

Ka Indira ka long kaba ieit ruh ia ka mariang, bad kiei kiei kiba don ha ka. Kumta ka kwah ban pynneh pynsah ia ki khlaw ki btap, ki syntiew ki skud, ki mrad ki mreng bad ki sim ki doh bad ka mariang baitynnad.

Ka Indira ka ieit bad burom ia ki jinglong ba kyrpang jong ki jaidbynriew bapher bapher. Ka kwah ban pynneh pynsah ia ki kolshor bapher, ka shad ka kmen, ka put ka tem ka rwai ka siaw. Ha ka por ba ka wan peit ia ka Pomblang Nongkrem ha Smit, ka la ong ia ki briew, ba kin pynneh ia kiei kiei kiba rim, bad kin shim ka kabu kiba ka jingstad ba thymmai ka ai.

Ha u snem 1983, ka Indira Gandhi ka la shimti ia ka kam Chairperson jong ka Non-aligned movement na u Fidel Castro jong ka Cuba. Ha u juh u snem ka Common Wealth Heads of Government meets, ka la plie bad ka Indira ka la long ka Chair person.

Ngim lah ban khmih lynti lut ia kiei kiei na u, ne ka

briew, baroh ngi don la ki jingduna ha ka longbriew. Kawei kaba ka la shah bein bad shah pyrshah ka long ka jingpynhiar ia ka dor jong ka tyngka. Ka la shah kynnoh ba ka la pyndem ia ka Ri ha kjat jong ka America. Ka Indira Gandhi ka la ieng skhem da kaba ong ba, ka Ri ka donkam ia ka jingiarap nabar Ri, bad khnang ba kan roi ka khaii pateng, bad ba ka pisa, lada dei ban ioh, ka dei ban long kaba kham bun. La pynjari ia ka Internal Emergency ha ka 26 tarik June 1975, ia kane ka jingleh ruh don shibun kiba bein ia ka hynrei don ruh kiba iaroh. Dei ha ka por ka Indira Gandhi ba ka Congress ka la pait bad la mih ka Congress (I).

Ka Indira Gandhi ka la ioh ia ka jingieit na baroh ym tang ha Ri lajong, hynrei ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Ha u snem 1977, haba ka la shah rem ha ka Election, baroh kawei ka pyrthei ka la lyngngoh. Ki briew jong ka Ri India, ki la pyni ia ka jingieit ia ka, da kaba pyngioh biang da ka burom kaba khraw, bad ka la long Myntri Rangbah duh haduh ki sngi ka jingiap jong ka.

Kum ka Myntri Rangbah duh jong ka Ri synshar paidbah baheh tam, bad kum ka Chair person jong ka Non-aligned Movement, ka Indira Gandhi ka kwah ban wan rah ia ka jingsuk, ka jingroi ka ioh ka kot ha ki ri jong ka Asia ba shathie bad ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Barabor ka ju kwah ban pynkiew ia kiba duk bad kiba rit. Ka ju thrang ia ka jingsuk, ka jingroi jingpar. Ha kano kano ka jaka ba ka kren, la ha United Nations, ne ha ka Non-aligned Summit ne ha ka Common Wealth Heads of Government meet, ka ju iai kynmaw ban kren na ka bynta kiba duk kiba rit bad kiba shah ban bein ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot bad ka sain hima sima.

Ha ka 30 tarik u October 1984 ka Indira ka la don ha Bhubaneshwar. Ha ka jingkren ba khatduh jong ka ha

kato ka janmiet ka la ong kumne. Lada nga iap noh mynta ka sngi, man la i synjaw snam jong nga in sa ai bor shuh shuh ia ka Ri. Hynrei ngam tieng ia kine kiei kiei, ngam sngew eiei lada nga dei wat ban aiti noh ia la ka jingim ha kaba shakri ia ka Ri. Kane ka jingkren ka la urlong ha ka step kaba bud, ha kaba ka la shah siat iap, da ki briew kiba dei ban iada ia ka jingim jong ka.

Ha ka sngi iap jong ka, u Rajiv Gandhi u la ong ba ka dei ka kmie ym tang ia u, hynrei ia ka Ri baroh kawei. Ki khubor sngewlem ki la wan na kyileng ka pyrthei, bad bun na ki khlieh nongsynshar bad nongmihkhmat na ki Ri bapher jong ka pyrthei, ki la wan ban shim bynta sha ka jingleit on thang ia ka. Kumta, ka Indira Gandhi ka la shakri ia ki nong India haduh kaba kut. Khlem thait, ka la aiti lut bad trei na ka bynta ka jingkiew bad jingiaid shaphrang jong ka Ri.





## **Ka Common Wealth bad ka bynta jong ka ha kaba Wanrah bad Pynneh ia ka Jingsuk ha ka Pyrthei**

Ki Phareng, kiba la leit kylleng ka pyrthei, khamtam ban khaii pateng, kila kylla long, ki nongsynshar kiba khraw bor bha, ha bun ki jaka jong ka pyrthei. Kum ka nuksa, ki Phareng, kiba la wan sha Ri India jong ngi, kum ki nongkhaii, ha ka snem 1600, suki suki ki la kylla long pynban ki nongsynshar, haduh ba ngin da ioh ia ka jinglaitluid, ha ka 15th Nailar 1947. Ha kaba kut jong ka spah snem, kaba khat khyndai, ki Phareng ki la lah ban pynlong ka hima, kaba khraw haduh katta katta, kaba la kynthup, kumba shibynta na ka lai bynta jong ka pyrthei, bad shi bynta na ka san bynta, jong ki briew ha ka pyrthei. Hadien ka thma bah ba nyngkong, ka bor jong ka Ri Bilat, kala sdang hiar, bad hadien jong ka thma bah kaba ar ki Phareng, ki la sdang ban sngewthuh, ia ka jingdonkam jong ka Common Wealth.

Ka Common Wealth, ka long ka jingiasyllok, jong ki Ri laitluid, kiba don mynshwa, hapoh ka hima Bilat, bad mynta ki iatrei lang, na ka bynta kino kino ki jingdonkam, kiba iadei lang, khnang ban kyntiew ia ka jingiasngewthuh jingmut, shityllup ka pyrthei. Ka kyrteng Common Wealth, la pyndonkam nyngkong eh ha ka Balfour Declaration ha u snem 1926. La seng ia ka British Commom wealth, da ka Statute of West Minster, ha u snem 1931. Ka Ri Australia, New Zealand bad Canada ki dei ki Ri kiba nyngkong eh, ban long ki dkhot jong ka British Common Wealth of Nations. Hadien ka thma bah kaba ar la khot kyrteng noh ka common wealth of Nations namar ka Ri India, Pakistan, bad Sri Lanka, ki la kylla long ki Ri kiba laitluid.

Ki Ri, kiba kham paw khmat, kiba don ha ka Common

wealth mynta, ki long ka Ri Bilat, India, Australia, Bangladesh, Canada, Cyprus, Gambia, Ghana, Jamaica, Kenya, Malaysia, Malta, Maurituis, New Zealand, Nigeria, Singapore, Sri lanka, Swaziland, Tanzania, Trinidad, Tobago, Uganda, Zambia, Zimbabwe bad kiwei kiwei de.

Ka Secretariat jong ka Common Wealth, ka don bun ki bynta trei kam kum,

(1) Ban kyntiew bad iatrei lang hapdeng ki Ri jong ka Common Wealth, ha ka liang ka ioh ka kot, kaba kynthup ruh ia ka khaii pateng.

(2) Ban pynbeit hapdeng ki dkhot jong ka Common Wealth, ka kolshor, ka imlang-sahlang kaba kynthup ruh ia ki sports, bad ki kam kiba iadei bad ki samla.

(3) Ban kyntiew, ia ka jingai jinghikai ban pyntbit, haka liang ka jingnang jingstad, ka koit ka khiah, ka stad science bad ki kam ain.

(4) Ban ai ka jingiarap ha ki liang Technical, na ka bynta ka roi ka par ha ka ioh ka kot,bad ka imlang sahang, lyngba ka Common Wealth Fund for Technical Co-operation.

(5) Ban pynbeit ia ki jingialang, man la ka snem na ka bynta ki minister, kam pisa tyngka, jong ki Ri kiba long ki dkhot jong ka Common Wealth.

(6) Ban pynbeit ia ki jingialang, jong ki khlieh nongsynshar jong ki Ri Common Wealth, Common Wealth Heads of Governments (CHOGM).

**Ki jingthmu ba kongsan jong ka Common Wealth ki long:**

(1) Ban wanrah ia ka jingiasngewthuh jingmut, bad jingiatrei lang, hapdeng ki Ri jong ka Common Wealth.

(2) Ban wanrah ruh, bad pynneh iaka jingsuk, ha shityllup ka pyrthei, bad ka shongsuk shongshngain, da kaba kyrshan ia ka jingpynduh noh ia ki tiar thma bad tiar nuclear.

(3) Ban iarap, ban pynbeit, ia ka jingbym iasngewthuh

jingmut, bad ka jingmut, bad ka jingia kajia, hapdeng ki Ri jong ka pyrthei.

(4) Ban iarap, ha kaba pynroi ia ka ioh ka kot, jong ki dkhot jong ka Common Wealth.

(5) Ban pynshlur, bad kyntiew, ia ki jingialeh kai sports, jong ki Ri Common Wealth, khnang ban nang pynbha shuh shuh ia ka jingiadei, ka imlang-sahlang jong ki Ri ka Common Wealth.

Ka jingthmu ba kham kongsan tam, jong ka Common Wealth, ka long ban wanrah bad pynneh ia ka jingsuk, ha ki Ri jong ka pyrthei. Ka Common Wealth, ka don ka bynta kaba khraw shibun eh, ban pynioh iaka jingsuk haka pyrthei. Kumta, ka Common Wealth, kala trei jubor, na kawei ka por, sha kawei pat, ban wanrah ia ka jingiatylli, jingiatrei lang bad sngewthuh jingmut ha ka pyrthei khamtam eh, ha ki Ri kiba long ki dkhot jong ka Common Wealth ka pyrshang ban pynbeit, bad wanrah ia ka jingiasngewthuh jingmut.

Ka Common Wealth, ka kwah ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk, bad ka shongsuk shong shngain ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Ka Conference kaba la long ha Ottawa ha u snem 1973, ka la pdiang ia ka rai, ban kyrpad ia kito ki Ri, kiba don ka bor nuclear ban bud ia ka Nuclear Test Ban Treaty (NTBT) ban pynduh noh ia ki bor nuclear, bad ia ka jingtest ia ki, ha ki bynta jong ka mariang.

Kum ban shu pynkynmaw, u Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, u myntri rangbah duh, ba nyngkong eh jong ka Ri India, u ju thrang bad.angnud, ban don ka jingim kaba suk, kaba sain bad ban wanrah ia ka suk ka sain ha ka pyrthei shityllup, haka nongrim jong ka jinglailuid bad jingiatrei lang, ym haka jingpyni bor.

Ka Common Wealth, ka ju kyrshan ia ka jingpynduh noh ia ki tiar thma, bad ki bor nuclear, ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk ha ka pyrthei. Ka Common Wealth Summit kaba 27, kaba la long ha Kuala Lampur, ha u bnai Risaw

1989, ka la kyntu, ban pynduh noh ia ka jing test nuclear, khnang ban wanrah ia ka shongsuk shongsain, ha ka pyrthei. Ka Common Wealth ka kwah ruh ban pynduh noh ia ki tiar thma Chemical, bad ban pynlong iaka Indian Ocean, ka jaka jong ka jingsuk.

Ka Common wealth, ka kwah ruh, ban ai kti lang ban pynbeit ia ki jingiapher jingmut, ha ki Ri bapher. Ka Common Wealth ka ju pynpaw ia ki jingsngew jong ka halor ki jingjia ha West Asia, Afghanistan, Cambodia, bad kiwei kiwei de, khnang ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk.

Ka Common Wealth, ka pyrshah ruh ia ki jingsngewpher ka jaid ka kynja bad sniehdo ne ha ka ktien phareng (racial discrimination) kum ha South Africa bad ka kwah ban pynduh pyndam ia kane ka jingsngewpher.

Ka Common Wealth, ka trei tynggeh ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk, khamtam ha ki jaka ba bun ki jingkulmar bad jingiapher jingmut. Ki khlieh nongsynshar jong ki dkhot jong ka Common Wealth, ki ju ia kren bad phylliew jingmut, halor ki jingjia jong ka pyrthei bad ban buh ruh ki komiti, ban peit halor kine ki jingjia, bad ban aibuit bad ai jingmut ban pynbeit ia ki.

Kumta ka Common Wealth, ka Seng jong ki Ri ka pyrthei, ka kwah ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk, ka jingsngew shipara bad jingiatrei lang ha baroh shityllup ka pyrthei.



## **Pynphriang ia ka jingsuk bad jingialong paralok ban pynkhlain ia ka Ri bad kiar na ka jinglehbor ne thombor**

Man la ka sngi, haba ngi pule ia ki kot khubor, ngi peit ia ki Television, bad sngap ia ki khubor na ki Radio, ngi iohi bad iohsngew tang ki jingkulmar suda. Ka jinglap, ka thma, ka jingshah banbein, ki nonglehbor, ki accident, bad sa ki jingjia ba wan rah ka mariang, kum ka eriong, ka jingshlei um, u jumai bad sa kiwei kiwei de. Kine ki jingjia ki ju pynpyrkhat ia ngi, balei ba ki wan jia wan hap hapteng jong ngi. Teng teng ngi kulmar jingmut, ngi tieng, sngew syier bad ngi sngew kumba ka jingim kam long ei ei ruh. Balei ki mih ki jingkulmar, ka jingbym sngewthuh jingmut, ka thma, ka jingiapynibor, ki jinglehbor, ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei bad ha Ri jongngi ruh. Ngi sngew ba ka jingsuk, ka jingialong paralok, ka jingieit ka jingshaniah, iwei ia iwei pat, kam don shuh. Ngi sngew kynmaw ia ki ktien u nongrwai kiba ong, ah ko jingsuk shano pha phet katba nga nang beh, katta pha nang phet sha jngai.

Ngi im ha kane ka juk mynta ha kaba ka pyrthei ka la nang jan, bad ngi la nang kham sngewjan, da ki jingmih jong ki lad lynti leit jingleit bad ki rukom phah khubor kiba stet shibun. Kumta ki jingmut jingpyrkhat, jong ki jaidbynriew bapher bapher ha ka pyrthei, ki nang ia tyngkhuh stet haduh katta, bad man la kawei pa kawei ka Ri ha ka pyrthei ka donkam ia kawei pat. Dei na kane ka daw, ba la sngewdonkam ia ka jingiasngewthuh jingmut kaba kham bha bad kham iar ha ka pyrthei baroh kawei. Ka pyrthei jong ngi, ka la mad shibun ki jingeh kum ki artylli ki thma bah, kiba la pyniap ia ki briew bad pynjulor ia ka pyrthei.

Kumta hadien ka thma bah ka ba ar, la seng ia ka Seng shityllup ka pyrthei, kaba ki khot ka United Nations Organisation, kaba ka jingthmu ba kongsan jong ka, ka long ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk bad ia tylli jong ka pyrthei baroh kawei.

Ki Ri ha ka pyrthei, ki dei ban tur shaphrang ban wan rah ia ka jingsuk bad ka jingshongsuk shongsain, kum ki briew kiba don tang ha kawei ka pyrthei. Ngi lah ban iohi ia ka pyrthei kaba thymmai, lada ka pyrthei ka shongsuk, bad ka lah ban kiew shaphrang ha ka Science bad Technology, ka im lang sahlang, ki riti ki dustur, ka thoh ka pule, bad ka ioh ka kot. Ka jingsuk ha ka pyrthei, ka shong eh ha ki Ri ba khraw bor ba kin nym lum ia ki tiar thma kiba pynjot ia ka pyrthei. Ngi la iohi ia ka nuksa ha ka thma bah kaba ar, ha kaba la pynhap ia u atom bom ha ki artylli ki jaka ha Japan, ka Hiroshima bad Nagasaki, kaba la pynjot pynpra, bad ki jingjia ki long kiba triem bad shyrkhei ban sngap. Kiei kiba ka pyrthei mynta ka donkam ki long ka jingieit, ka jingialong paralok, ka jingsuk bad ka jingshaniah. Ki Ri ha ka pyrthei ki dei ban kiar na ka jingleh bor, ka jinglum tiar thma, ka jingmushlia ia ki kam jong kiwei pat ki Ri, ka jingsngewppher ka snieh doh, ka niam, bad ban burom ia ki rukom im bapher jong kiwei pat. Namar kano kano ka Ri, kan nym lah satia ban kiew shaphrang, ha ka imlang sahlang, ka jingnang ka jingstad bad ka ioh ka kot, lada ka don ha ka thma, bad kano kano ka jingiakhiah.

Haba ngi phai pat, sha ka Ri India jong ngi, kaba long kaba khraw, kaba heh bad iah shibun. Ka don shibun ki jaidbynriew bapher bapher, kiba don la ki jong ki ktien ki thylliej, ki riam ki beit, ki riti ki dustur, ki niam ki rukom, bad kumta ter ter. Haba ngi leit ha kano kano ka bynta jong ka Ri India, ngi lah ban iohi ia ki ingmane, ki

temple, ki mosque, ki Gurdwara, bad ngi shem ia ki briew kiba pher ha la ka jong ka jong ka rukom im. Hynrei wat hapdeng kane ka jingiapher, ka don ka jingiatylli kaba ki ong ha ka ktien Phareng, "Unity in diversity". Dei kine ki jaidbynriew kiba pher, kiba pynlong ia ka India kaba khraw. Kine ki jaidbynriew bapher ki long kum ki wahduid kiba rit kiba bsa ia ka duriaw bah, bad, ki long ruh kum ki syntiew ba bunjaid kiba, ha la ki rong bad ki jingitynnad jong ki, ki pynitynnad, bad pynphuh pynphieng pat ia ka Ri India ba khraw jong ngi. Ngi dei ban ieit, ban sngewsarong ia la ka jong ka riti ka dustur, ka ktien ka thylliej, ka riam ka beit, hynrei ka jingieit ia la ka jong kam mut ban isih ne bein ia ka jong kiwei pat. Ha man la ka bynta jong ka Ri, ngi don ki juh ki jingeh kiba ngi ia kynduh kum ha ka liang ka jingduk jingkyrduh, ka bam ka dih, ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka kam ka jam bad ki jingeh, khamtam ha ki nongrit nongkyndong. Dei kine ki juh ki jingeh kiba baroh na ngi, ngi hap trei bad rat dyngkhong ia ki. Ngi dei ban sngewthuh ba man la ka bynta jong ka Ri, ka donkam ia kawei pat, lehse kum ka nuksa, ka jylla Assam ka pynmih shibun ka umphniang, ka Punjab shibun u khaw, bad ka Meghalaya pat ka pynmih ka bording elektrik. Kumta ia kaba kiwei ki jylla ki don, kiwei pat kim don, namarkata ngi donkam ka jingiaai bad jingiashim mar kylliang, kaba, pyni ba ngi donkam iwei ia iwei pat, bad ngim lah ban im tang marwei. Kumta, la ha ka khaii ka pateng, ka ioh ka kot ne ka imlang sahleng ngi donkam markylliang.

Ka jingsuk bad ka jingialong paralok, ka wan rah ia ka jingroi jingpar, hynrei kano kano ka jinglehbor, ka wan rah ia ka jingjot jingpra, bad sah dien ha bun ki liang. Kane ka dei ka juk jong ka Science bad Technology, ka juk jong ka jingialeh, ban tur bad kiew shaphrang, namar tang kita kiba tbit tam ki lah ban kiew sha khlieh.

Ngim lah ban ioh ia ka jingshong suk shongsain, lada  
ngi dang don ka jingsngew, kaba ki ong, ka khmat namar  
ka khmat bad ka bniat namar ka bniat. U Mahatma  
Gandhi uba long u kpa jong ka jaidbynriew bad u ba la  
ialeh ban ioh ia ka jinglaïtluid na ka jingsynshar ki Phareng  
da ka lynti ba jai jai khlem pynmynsaw iano iano ruh (ne  
ka non-violence)

Ki jingma ba khraw tam jong ka Ri, ki long ka jing  
khim mynsiem, ka jingsngewpther ka ktien ka thylliej, ka  
jingsngew jaidbynriew, ka khwan myntoi, ka sngewniam  
bad ki jingpyntriem. Lada ym lah ban pynduh ia kine, bad  
wanrah ia ka jingiatylli ha ka Ri, ngin sa hap ha shibun  
ki jingjynjar bad jingeh. Ka jingisih kan nym lah ban pynduh  
ia ka jingisih, dei tang ka jingieit kaba lah ban leh. Ka  
Prime Minister barim, ka Smt. Indira Gandhi, ka ong, ba,  
ka pyrthei kan lait im, tang lada ngi iehnoh ia ka jingialeh  
pyrshah, bad rat dyngkhong ia ka jingtieng, ka jingisih bad  
ka jingsngew bym iaryngkat.

Kano kano ka jaidbynriew, kan nym lah ban roi ne  
neh slem khlem ka jingsuk, ka jingieit ka jingiatylli bad ka  
jingsngew ne jinglong paralok. Kumta, kaba don ha khmat  
jong ngi, ka long, ba ngin jied ia ka jingiatylli ne ka jingjot  
jingpra, bad ia ka jingiatylli ne jingsngewlong kawei, kumba  
ong u Dr. S. Radhakrishnan, u President ba mynshuwa jong  
ka Ri India, ym lah ban tei da kaei kaei ruh, hynrei ka  
dei ban wan ha ka jingmut, jingpyrkhat bad ka dohnud jong  
ki briew.

Ngim dei ban trei ban wan rah ia ka jingiatylli ha ka  
Ri India jong ngi, ban sngew ba, hapdeng ki jingiapher kiba  
bun ha ka Ri, hynrei ngi ia long hapoh kawei ka Ri.  
Kumta, ka Ri jong ngi, ka lah ban tur shaphrang ha baroh  
ki liang, ha ka imlang sahleng, ka ioh ka kot, ne ka  
jingnang jingstad.



Kumta, iwei pa iwei na ngi, ngi don ka bynta kaba khraw, ban pynphriang ia ka khubor jong ka jingsuk, ka jingialong paralok bad ka jingieit. Kumba u Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, u Prime Minister ba nyngkong jong ka Ri India, u la ong, ba, ka Ri jong ngi ka long kaba heh. Kumta ma ngi baroh ngi don ka bynta kaba khraw shibun ban leh. Lada baroh na ngi, ngi leh tang khyndiat ruh, kine ki jingleh haba lum lang kin kylla long kiba khraw shibun, bad ka Ri kan roi bad kiew shaphrang. Kumba don ka jingong ba, lada ngi kwah ban pynkylla ia ka pyrthei, ngin sdang shuwa na lade, na ki iing ki sem jong ngi, na ki shnong ki thaw jong ngi, namar ki iing ki sem kiba bha, ki pynlong ia ki shnong kiba bha, bad ki shnong kiba bha ki pynlong ia ka Ri kaba bha, bad ruh ia ka pyrthei kaba bha. Shuwa ban pynkut ngin kynmaw ia ki kyntien jong u President ba mynshuwa jong ka Ri America, u John F.Kennedy, kaba ong, wat kylli aiu ka Ri kan leh na ka bynta jong phi, hynrei aiu phi lah ban leh na ka bynta ka Ri.



## **Ka Jingsuk Ka Long Kaba Donkam Eh Na Ka Bynta Ka Jingroi Ka Jingpar**

Ka jingsuk ka long kaei kaei kaba donkam eh na ka bynta ka roi ka par, jong kano kano ka jaidbynriew, bad ka Ri. Haba don ka jingsuk, hangta don ka jingieit ka jingkmén bad ka jingroi ka jingpar. Ha shuwa ba ngin pynkhreh ia ka spah snem ba arphew wei ngi dei ban pynkhreh ialade ban don ka jingsuk, ka jingieid. U Jisu Krist, u la ong 'suk kiba pyniasuk, naba yn khot ia ki, ki khun jong u Blei (Matthew 5:9).

Ka Mother Teresa kaba la trei hapdeng kiba duk na kiba duk tam ka apostol jong ka jingsuk bad ka ba la ioh pdiang ia ka Nobel Peace Prize kala ong, ban ioh ia ka jingsuk, ngi dei ban pyrshang ban kren kham bun ia u Blei bad ban don bad u Blei, ngin ialap ia ka jingsuk jong u Khrist ha kiei kiei kiba ngi leh, kumba u Jisu u la leit iaid kylleng ban leh bha.

Baroh ki niam ki hikai ban don ka jingieit bad ka jingsuk. Kumta, ki jaidbynriew ha ka pyrthei ki dei ban nang ban im ha ka jingsuk, ban kiew ha ka jingnang ka jingstad, ka thoh ka pule,ka imlang ka sahláng ka roi ka par, ha ki ing ki sem, ka jylla, bad ka Ri hi baroh kawei.

U Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru u myntri rangbah duh jong ka Ri India, u la ong, ba ka jingsuk kam dei tang ban nym ia leh thma, hynrei ka jingangnud jong ngi ban wanrah ia ka jinglong kaba suk na ka bynta ka jingsuk. (Peace in the words of Jawaharlal Nehru is not merely a physical abstention from war, it is a desire to create a climate of peace for peace). U John Milton u ong, ka jingjop jong ka jingsuk kam shym duna na ka jingjop jong ka thma. (Peace hath

her victories no less than that of war). Ka jingsuk ka dei ka jinglong kaba laitluid na ka thma, ki jingma, jingtriem, bad jingpynmysaw bad ka jingim ha ka jingsuk jingsain.

Ki samla ki don ka bynta kaba khraw tam ha ka ban wanrah ia ka suk ka sain ha ka imlang sahlang. Ki samla ki dei ban long ki nongpynphriang ia ka jingsuk ha ki ing ki sem, ki shnong ki thaw, ha ka jylla la jong bad ka Ri hi baroh kawei.

Ha kine ki por, ngi iohi shibun kiei kiei ki jingkylla kiba wan ha ka imlang sahlang, ka ioh ka kot bad ka synshar khadar. Ka jingiaid stet jong ka Science bad Technology ka la pynkylla lut ia kiei kiei baroh bad teng teng ngim sngewthuh bad pei phang shuh. Man la ka sngi, haba ngi pule ia ki kot khubor ngi iohi ka jingpyniap, ka tuh ka thiern, ka bamsap, ki drugs, ka jingpyntieng pyntriem, ka jingkwah spah da kaba suk, bad kwah palat ia kiei kiei ki jong ka pyrtnei bad kiwei kiwei de ki jingsniew ha ka imlang sahlang. Kine baroh ki wanrah ia ka jingtieng bad ka jingbymdon ka shongsuk shong shngain namar ngim tip aiu kan jia ha kano kano ka por,ne ha kano kano ka jaka, bad ka la kylla long kum ka jingpang ba iabit, bad lada ngim leh eiei mynta, kan poi ka por ba ngin nym lah shuh ban pynduh. Ka pisa kaba dei ban pynlut ia ka jingroi jingpar, la pynlut ha ka law & order.

Ki samla ki dei jong ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew. Ki dei ruh ki budlum jong ka Ri, bad ka jaidbynriew. Ka Ri ka donkam ki samla kiba tbit ha baroh ki liang. Ngii donkam ka jingstad bad ka jabieng, khnang ba ngin lait na kino kino ki jingshah lehbein bad shah ban bein. Ki samla ki dei ban long kiba minot bad trei shitom bad ioh ia kiei kiei da ka jingtrei shitom. Ki dei ban long kiba teh lakam ialade (discipline). Kano kano ka Ri bad ka jaidbynriew kan nym lah satia ban kiew shaphrang lada kam don ia ka discipline bad ki briew ki long kiba adkar ha kiei kiei

baroh. Ngim lah satia ban im tang da ka spah, ki iing paki dulan, hynrei da ka jinglong babha jong ki briew. Ki samla ki dei ban im ka jingim kaba bha ban aiti, ban iarap, len ialade. Ngin ioh ia ka jingsuk lada kloï ban duh ia kiei kiei baroh, bad lait na ka jingbishni jingpihuin. U briew u ba kwah lut, un nym lah satia ban ioh jingsuk. Teng teng ngi pyrkhat ba ka spah bad ka jingioh lut ia kiei kiei kan wanrah ia ka jingsuk. Hynrei don ki iing kiba duk hynrei ki don ka jingsuk, don pat ki iing kiba riewspah kim don satia ka jingsuk. mynta, bun na ngi, ngi beh ia ka spah bad ka rong phong, bad ngi klet noh ia kiei kiei kiba kynja mynsiem. Ki briew ki la tip bad shakri ia u Blei, kiba tieng ia u Blei bad kiba ju duwai bad shaniah ha u kin ioh ia ka jingsuk. U briew u ba khuid ka mynsiem, u dei u briew u ba suk. Ki briew kiba bam sap, kiba thok, shukor kim lah satia ban ioh ia ka jingsuk.

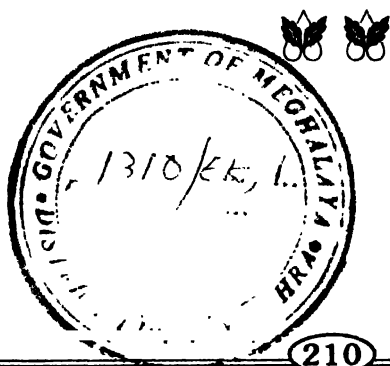
Ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk bad ka shongsuk shong shngain, baroh ngi don ka bynta ban leh eiei. Ka long kaei kaei ka bym sngew dei, ba ngin khmih lynti ba kiwei kin leh na ka bynta jong ngi, lada mangi hi ngim sdang. Ki syrtap shipai, ki pulit, ki ain ki kanun kiba eh, kin nym lah ban leh eiei, lada ka jingkylla, kam wan na ngi, na ki dohnud jong ngi, na lade hi, na ki shnong ki thaw, bad ka jylla hi baroh kawei.

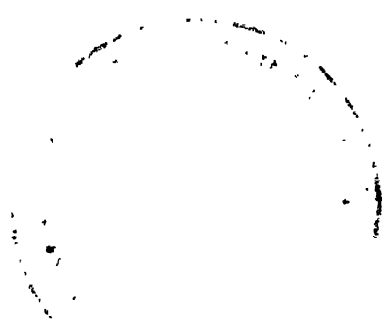
Kumta ngi dei ban sdang shuwa na lade, kumba don ka jingong, lada ngi kwah ban pynkylla ia ka pyrthei ngi dei ban pynkylla shuwa ia lade nangta, na ki ing ki sem jong ngi, ia ki shnong ki thaw jong ngi ia ka nongbah jong ngi, ia ka jylla jong ngi bad ia ka Ri baroh kawei, kaei kaba ngi lah ban leh shimet shimet, lane marwei marwei. Ngi dei ban long kiba sbun, kiba trei shitom, kiba lait na ka jingbishni, pihuin, khim mynsiem, bad ngin trei ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk ka jingsain. Ki ing ki sem jong ngi ki dei ban lait na ka jingiamai, iania bad kiba shong suk shong sain.

Ka iing ka dei ban long ka jaka kaba lah ban ai jingiarap, jingkyrshan, ka jingtngen, ka jingsuk ia ki khun. Namar kaei kaei kaba jia bad long ha iing, ka ktah ia ki khun. Ka jingbuaid, jingpait jingpra, ki ing ki sem, ka jingiamai iania, ka jingshah lehbein ka kmie, ki ktah jur ia ki khun.

Ki samla ki dei ban hikai iwei ia iwei pat ban im ka jingim kaba bha, ban lait na ki kam kiba sniew, ngi dei ban iada hi da lade ia lade, lyngba ki ing ki sem ki shnong ki thaw jong ngi. Ki paidbah ki dei ban sngewthuh ba ki kam sniew, bad pynmysaw kaba ki leh da katto katne ngut ki bried, kan pyntroin ia ka jaidbynriew, ia ka ioh ka kot, ka imlang sahlang bad ngin long kiba sahdien. Ki samla ki dei ban pynkylla iaki jingmut jingpyrkhat, bad ki dohnud jongki kin ai jingsuk ia ki bym don jingsuk, ka jingkyrmen ia kiba duh jingkyrmen, ka jingieit ia ki bym don jingieit.

Ka jingsuk ka long kaei kaei kaba donkam eh, namar ia kaei kaei kaba la pynsniew, kan shim por da ki phew snem ban pynkylla pat. Haba ngin sa kynjoh sha ka 2000 snem jong ka jingwan u Krist bad ba ngin kynjoh ruh sha ka spah snem kaba arphewwei, ai ba maphi ki samla phin ia kut jingmut skhem ban wanrah ia ka jingsuk bad ka shongsuk shongsain, ka roi ka par ha ka jylla jong ngi, bad ka Ri baroh kawei.







5-4-20

**Ki Kot Ba donkam :-**

1. Ka Spah bah bad ka Jingshai thaba jong ka ri-  
- Dr. Hamlet Bareh
2. Bad Jingkynmaw ia u Bah Duh  
(R.S. Lyndoh) - L.G. Shulai.
3. Ka New junior Encyclopadia (ha ka Khasi)
4. Hangne Tang ia U Siej - S. Khongsit.
5. Ka Thiar ki Nongthoh Vol. VIII - K.A.S.
6. Ka Phawar Ksan Rngiew }  
7. Ka Kitab U Job kum Ka Drama } - S.S. Majaw.
8. Ka Shim Kylliang Kyntien Ha Ka Khasi }  
9. Ka Thymmei bad Ki Khanatang } - B. Rynjah.  
(Myths u Khasi)
10. Ka Jingrep Ha Meghalaya - B.M. Pugh.
11. U Syiar - D.T. Laloo.

**Lah ban ioh na :**

**M/S KHASI BOOK STALL**

Room No. 38,  
Synod Super Market,  
Mawkhar Main Road,  
Shillong - 793002  
Pin. No. 242413